



This is a digital copy of a book that was preserved for generations on library shelves before it was carefully scanned by Google as part of a project to make the world's books discoverable online.

It has survived long enough for the copyright to expire and the book to enter the public domain. A public domain book is one that was never subject to copyright or whose legal copyright term has expired. Whether a book is in the public domain may vary country to country. Public domain books are our gateways to the past, representing a wealth of history, culture and knowledge that's often difficult to discover.

Marks, notations and other marginalia present in the original volume will appear in this file - a reminder of this book's long journey from the publisher to a library and finally to you.

Usage guidelines

Google is proud to partner with libraries to digitize public domain materials and make them widely accessible. Public domain books belong to the public and we are merely their custodians. Nevertheless, this work is expensive, so in order to keep providing this resource, we have taken steps to prevent abuse by commercial parties, including placing technical restrictions on automated querying.

We also ask that you:

- + *Make non-commercial use of the files* We designed Google Book Search for use by individuals, and we request that you use these files for personal, non-commercial purposes.
- + *Refrain from automated querying* Do not send automated queries of any sort to Google's system: If you are conducting research on machine translation, optical character recognition or other areas where access to a large amount of text is helpful, please contact us. We encourage the use of public domain materials for these purposes and may be able to help.
- + *Maintain attribution* The Google "watermark" you see on each file is essential for informing people about this project and helping them find additional materials through Google Book Search. Please do not remove it.
- + *Keep it legal* Whatever your use, remember that you are responsible for ensuring that what you are doing is legal. Do not assume that just because we believe a book is in the public domain for users in the United States, that the work is also in the public domain for users in other countries. Whether a book is still in copyright varies from country to country, and we can't offer guidance on whether any specific use of any specific book is allowed. Please do not assume that a book's appearance in Google Book Search means it can be used in any manner anywhere in the world. Copyright infringement liability can be quite severe.

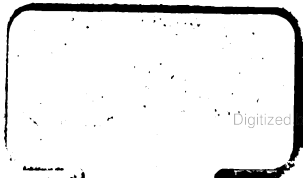
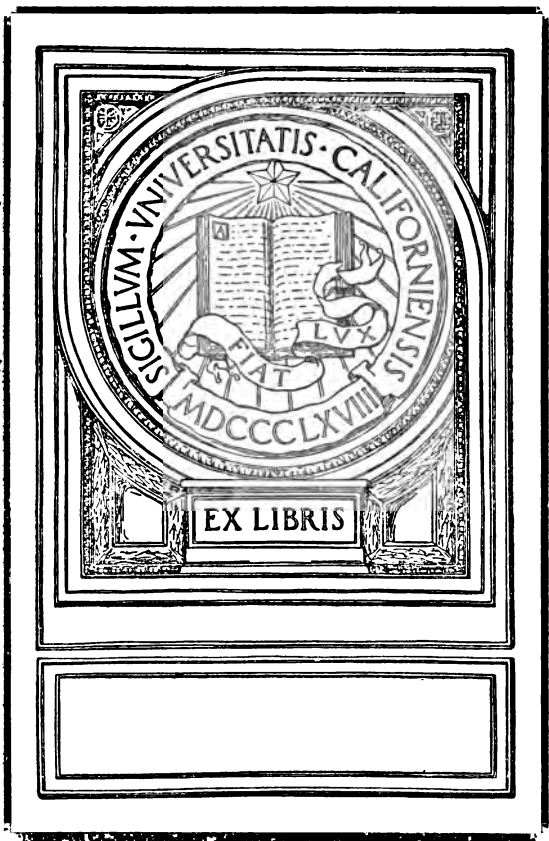
About Google Book Search

Google's mission is to organize the world's information and to make it universally accessible and useful. Google Book Search helps readers discover the world's books while helping authors and publishers reach new audiences. You can search through the full text of this book on the web at <http://books.google.com/>

UC-NRLF



B 3 541 167



PAṬISAMBHIDĀMAGGA

Pali Text Society

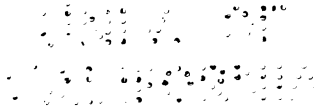
5067

PAṬISAMBHIDĀMAGGA

VOL. I.

EDITED BY

ARNOLD C. TAYLOR, M.A.



London

PUBLISHED FOR THE PALI TEXT SOCIETY

BY

HENRY FROWDE

OXFORD UNIVERSITY PRESS WAREHOUSE, AMEN CORNER, E.C.

1905

PK 4541
P46
V. 26

TO THE
ASSOCIATION

P R E F A C E

IN the preparation of this edition I have used the following MSS. :

S = a paper MS. in Sinhalese character, belonging to Professor Rhys Davids.

M = Mandalay palm-leaf MS. in Burmese character, from the India Office Library.

I have also consulted the Siamese edition of the *Paṭisambhidā* and occasionally noted its readings, distinguishing it as K.

In the Preface to my edition of the *Kathā Vatthu* I pointed out that the text of that treatise in the Siamese edition adhered very closely to the Burmese tradition. However, the late Professor Hardy of Würzburg, in the last volume of his edition of the *Aṅguttara-Nikāya*, gave it as his opinion that, as far as that work was concerned, the Siamese text held an intermediate place between the Sinhalese and Burmese versions. This statement holds good of the *Paṭisambhidā* also, where Sinhalese MSS. seem to have been utilized to as great an extent as Burmese. A curious and instructive instance occurs at the end of I. 6 (p. 57 of text). The Mandalay MS. rightly reads 'vedanā saññā saṅkhārā tayo khandhā phassasamudayā,' but K. has 'vedanā saññā saṅkhārā *ti sese* khandhā phassasamudayā.' This reading is, of course, impossible, but the key to its existence is given by the Sinhalese MS., which reads *tisso* for *tayo*, and it would seem that the Siamese editor, noticing that the gender was wrong and apparently having no Burmese MS. to correct him, assumed the existence of a break between the two 's' s of *tisso*, thus converting *sso* into *sese*—one has only to write

▼

the word in Sinhalese characters to see how easily this might happen, especially if the 's' s were not closely joined in the MS. In III. 28 (p. 174, note 3) K's reading *nirupakkilesasaṅkhātena* for Sinhalese *nirupadhisaṅkhātena* is probably a gloss; cf. Childers, s.v. 'upadhi.'

The first two lines of the Gāthā in II. 64 (p. 160) occur in the Sutta Nipāta 116 (Vasalasutta); the remaining couplet in our text is not found there, but as it is in substance merely the inversion of the preceding lines, its addition required no great original effort on the part of the compiler of the Paṭisambhidā. Again, the last line of the Gāthā on p. 172—the last line of Dhammapada, 178 (Lokavagga). The whole Paṭisambhidā Gāthā is followed in the text by a commentary, and it will be interesting, when the Commentary on the Dhammapada is published, to see whether Buddhaghosa made any use of this early Pīṭaka exegesis for his own purposes.

It may be noted here that the Mātikā gives the contents, not of the whole work, but of the *Ñāṇakathā* only, the opening chapter of the Mahāvaggo.

In conclusion, my best thanks are due to the Librarian of the India Office for the loan of the Mandalay MS., and to Professor Rhys Davids for that of the Sinhalese MS. from his collection.

ARNOLD C. TAYLOR.

July, 1905.

CONTENTS OF VOL. I.

MAHĀVAGGO

	PAGE
MĀTIKĀ - - - - -	1
I. NĀṆAKATHĀ - - - - -	4
II. DIṬṬHIKATHĀ - - - - -	135
III. ĀNĀPĀNAKATHĀ - - - - -	162

PAṬISAMBHIDĀMAGGO.

NAMO TASSA BHAGAVATO ARAHATO SAMMĀ-
SAMBUDDHASSA

[MĀTIKĀ]

SOTĀVADHĀNE paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ ; Sutvāna saṃvare
paññā sīlamaye ñāṇaṃ ; Saṃvaritvā samādahane paññā
samādhībhāvanāmaye ñāṇaṃ ; Paccayapariggahe paññā
dhammatṭhitiñāṇaṃ ; Atītānāgatapaccuppannānaṃ dham-
mānaṃ saṅkhipitvā vavatthāne paññā sammāsane ñāṇaṃ ;
Paccuppannānaṃ dhammānaṃ vipariṇāmanupassane paññā
udayabbayānupassane ñāṇaṃ ; Ārammaṇaṃ paṭisaṅkhā
bhaṅgānupassane paññā vipassane ñāṇaṃ ; Bhayatupaṭ-
ṭhāne paññā ādīnave ñāṇaṃ ; Muñcitukamyatā paṭisaṅkhā
santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ ; Bahid-
dhāvutṭhānavivaṭṭane paññā gotrabhuñāṇaṃ ; Dubhato-
vutṭhānavivaṭṭane paññā magge ñāṇaṃ ; Payogapaṭipas-
saddhipaññā phale ñāṇaṃ ; Chinnamanupassane paññā
vimuttiñāṇaṃ ; Tadā samudāgate dhamme vipassane paññā
paccavekkhane ñāṇaṃ ; Ajjhattavavatthāne paññā vat-
thunānatte ñāṇaṃ ; Bahiddhāvavatthāne paññā gocaraṇā-
natte ñāṇaṃ ; Cariyāvavatthāne paññā cariyānānatte
ñāṇaṃ ; Catudhammavavatthāne paññā bhūminānatte
ñāṇaṃ ; Navadhammavavatthāne paññā dhammanānatte
ñāṇaṃ ; Abhiññāpaññā ñātatṭhe ñāṇaṃ ; Pariññāpaññā
tīraṇatṭhe ñāṇaṃ ; Pahānāpaññā pariccāgatṭhe ñāṇaṃ ;
Bhāvanāpaññā ekarasatṭhe ñāṇaṃ ; Sacchikiriyāpaññā
phussanatṭhe ñāṇaṃ ; Atthanānatte paññā atthapaṭisamb-

hide ñāṇaṃ; Dhammanānatte paññā dhammapaṭisamb-
 hide ñāṇaṃ; Niruttinānatte paññā niruttipaṭisambhide
 ñāṇaṃ; Paṭibhānanānatte paññā paṭibhānapaṭisambhide
 ñāṇaṃ; Vihāranānatte paññā vihāraṭṭhe ñāṇaṃ; Samā-
 pattinānatte paññā samāpattatṭhe ñāṇaṃ; Vihārasamā-
 pattinānatte paññā vihārasamāpattatṭhe ñāṇaṃ; Avik-
 kheparisuddhattā āsavasamucchede paññā ānantarika-
 samādhimimā ñāṇaṃ; Dassanādhipateyyaṃ santo ca
 vihārādhigamo paṇitādhimuttatāpaññā araṇavihāre ñāṇaṃ;
 Dvīhi balehi samannāgatattā tayo ca saṅkhārānaṃ paṭip-
 passaddhiyā soḷasahi ñāṇacariyāhi navahi samādhicariyāhi
 vasibhāvatāpaññā nirodhasamāpattiyā ñāṇaṃ; Sampa-
 jānassa pavattapariyādāne paññā parinibbāne ñāṇaṃ;
 Sabbadhammānaṃ sammāsamucchede nirodhe ca anupaṭ-
 ṭhānatāpaññā samasāsaṭṭhe ñāṇaṃ; Puthunānattekatta-
 tejapariyādāne paññā sallekaṭṭhe ñāṇaṃ; Asallinatta-
 pahitattapaggahaṭṭhe paññā viriyārambhe ñāṇaṃ; Nānād-
 hammappakāsanatā paññā atthasandāseane ñāṇaṃ; Sab-
 badhammānaṃ ekasaṅgahātānānattekattapaṭivedhe paññā
 dassanavisuddhiñāṇaṃ; Veditattā paññā khantiñāṇaṃ;
 Phutṭhattā paññā pariyogāhane ñāṇaṃ; Samodahane paññā
 padesa vihāre ñāṇaṃ; Adhipatattā paññā saññāvivaṭṭe
 ñāṇaṃ; Nānatte paññā cetovivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ; Adhiṭṭhāne
 paññā cittavivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ; Suññate paññā ñāṇavivaṭṭe
 ñāṇaṃ; Vossagge paññā vimokkhavivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ; Tat-
 haṭṭhe paññā saccavivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ; Kāyaṃ pi cittaṃ pi
 ekavavattānānā sukhasaññaṃ ca labusaññaṃ ca adhiṭ-
 ṭhānavasena ijjanaṭṭhe paññā iddhi vidhe ñāṇaṃ; Vitak-
 kavipphāravasena nānattekattasaddanimitānaṃ pariyogā-
 hane paññā sotadhātuvisuddhiñāṇaṃ; Tiṇṇaṃ cittānaṃ
 vipphāratā indriyānaṃ pasādavasena nānattekattaviñ-
 ñāṇacariyāpariyogāhane paññā cetopariyāñāṇaṃ; Paccā-
 yappavattānaṃ dhammānaṃ nānattekattakammavipphāra-
 vasena pariyogāhane paññā pubbenivāsānussatiñāṇaṃ;
 Obhāsavasena nānattekattarūpanimittānaṃ dassanaṭṭhe
 paññā dibbacakkhuñāṇaṃ; Catusaṭṭhiyā ākārehi tiṇṇaṃ
 indriyānaṃ vasibhāvatā paññā āsavānaṃ khaye ñāṇaṃ;
 Pariññatṭhe paññā dukkhe ñāṇaṃ; Pahānaṭṭhe paññā

samudaye ñāṇaṃ ; Sacchikiriyaṭṭhe paññā nirodhe ñāṇaṃ ; Bhāvanatṭhe paññā magge ñāṇaṃ, dukkhe ñāṇaṃ, dukkhasamudaye ñāṇaṃ, dukkhanirodhe ñāṇaṃ, dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya ñāṇaṃ, atthapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, dhammapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ ; niruttipaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, paṭibhānapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, indriyaparopariyatte ñāṇaṃ, sattānaṃ āsayānusaye ñāṇaṃ, yamakaṭṭhāhāre ñāṇaṃ, mahākaruṇāsamāpattiyā ñāṇaṃ, sabbaññutañāṇaṃ, anāvaraṇaṇāṇaṃ. Imāni tesattati ñāṇāni, imesaṃ tesattānaṃ ñāṇānaṃ sattaṣaṭṭhi ñāṇāni sāvakasādhāraṇāni, cha ñāṇāni asādhāraṇāni sāvakehīti.

MĀTIKĀ NIṬṬHITĀ.

I

[MAHĀVAGGE NĀṆAKATHĀ

SECTION I.]

1. KATHAṆ sotāvadhāne paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṆ?

‘Ime dhammā abhiññeyyā’ ti sotāvadhānaṆ, taṆpajānaṆaṆ paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṆ; ‘ime dhammā pariññeyyā’ ti sotāvadhānaṆ, taṆpajānaṆaṆ paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṆ; ‘ime dhammā pahātebbā’ ti sotāvadhānaṆ, taṆpajānaṆaṆ paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṆ; ‘ime dhammā bhāvetabbā’ ti sotāvadhānaṆ, taṆpajānaṆaṆ paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṆ; ‘ime dhammā sacchikātebbā’ ti sotāvadhānaṆ, taṆpajānaṆaṆ paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṆ; ‘ime dhammā hānabhāgiyā’ ti sotāvadhānaṆ, taṆpajānaṆaṆ paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṆ; ‘ime dhammā tṭhitibhāgiyā’ ti sotāvadhānaṆ, taṆpajānaṆaṆ paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṆ; ‘ime dhammā viśesabhāgiyā’ ti sotāvadhānaṆ, taṆpajānaṆaṆ paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṆ; ‘ime dhammā nibbedabhāgiyā’ ti sotāvadhānaṆ, taṆpajānaṆaṆ paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṆ; ‘sabbe saṅkhārā aniccā’ ti sotāvadhānaṆ, taṆpajānaṆaṆ paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṆ; ‘sabbe saṅkhārā dukkhā’ ti sotāvadhānaṆ, taṆpajānaṆaṆ paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṆ; ‘sabbe dhammā anattā’ ti sotāvadhānaṆ, taṆpajānaṆaṆ paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṆ; ‘idaṆ dukkhaṆ ariyasaccan’ ti sotāvadhānaṆ, taṆpajānaṆaṆ paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṆ; idaṆ dukkhasamudayaṆ ariyasaccan’ ti sotāvadhānaṆ, taṆpajānaṆaṆ paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṆ; ‘idaṆ dukkhanirodhaṆ ariyasaccan’ ti sotāvadhānaṆ, taṆpajānaṆaṆ paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṆ; ‘idaṆ dukkhanirodhagāminiṆ paṭipadā ariya-

saccan' ti sotāvadhānaṃ, taṃpajānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ.

2. Kathaṃ 'Ime dhammā abhiññeyyā' ti sotāvadhānaṃ, taṃpajānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ ?

Eko dhammo abhiññeyyo, sabbe sattā āharaṭṭhitikā ; dve dhammā abhiññeyyā, dve dhātuyo ; tayo dhammā abhiññeyyā, tayo dhātuyo ; cattāro dhammā abhiññeyyā, cattāri ariyasaccāni ; pañca dhammā abhiññeyyā, pañca vimuttāyatanāni ; cha dhammā abhiññeyyā, cha anutariyāni ; satta dhammā abhiññeyyā, satta niddasavathūni ; atṭha dhammā abhiññeyyā, atṭha abhibhāyatanāni ; nava dhammā abhiññeyyā, nava anupubbavahārā ; dasa dhammā abhiññeyyā, dasa nijjaravatthūni.

3. Sabbaṃ bhikkhave abhiññeyyaṃ. Kiṃ ca bhikkhave sabbaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ ? Cakkhuṃ bhikkhave abhiññeyyaṃ, rūpā abhiññeyyā, cakkhuviññāṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, cakkhusamphasso abhiññeyyo, yadidaṃ¹ cakkhusamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, taṃ pi abhiññeyyaṃ ; sotaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, saddā abhiññeyyā ; ghānaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, gandhā abhiññeyyā ; jivhā abhiññeyyā, rasā abhiññeyyā ; kāyo abhiññeyyo, phoṭṭhabbā abhiññeyyā ; mano abhiññeyyo, dhammā abhiññeyyā ; manoviññāṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, manosamphasso abhiññeyyo, yadidaṃ manosamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, taṃ pi abhiññeyyaṃ.

4. Rūpaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, vedanā abhiññeyyā, saññā abhiññeyyā, saṅkhārā abhiññeyyā, viññāṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ ; cakkhuṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, sotaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, ghānaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, jivhā abhiññeyyā, kāyo abhiññeyyo, mano abhiññeyyo ; rūpā abhiññeyyā, saddā abhiññeyyā, gandhā abhiññeyyā, rasā abhiññeyyā, phoṭṭhabbā abhiññeyyā, dhammā abhiññeyyā ; cakkhuviññāṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, sota-viññāṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, ghānaviññāṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, jivhāviññāṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, kāyaviññāṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, manoviññāṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ ; cakkhusamphasso abhiñ-

¹ yamidaṃ, M.

ñeyyo, sotasamphasso abhiññeyyo, ghānasamphasso abhiññeyyo, jivhāsamphasso abhiññeyyo, kāyasamphasso abhiññeyyo, manosamphasso abhiññeyyo; cakkhusamphassajā vedanā abhiññeyyā, sotasamphassajā vedanā abhiññeyyā, ghānasamphassajā vedanā abhiññeyyā, jivhāsamphassajā vedanā abhiññeyyā, kāyasamphassajā vedanā abhiññeyyā, manosamphassajā vedanā abhiññeyyā; rūpasaññā abhiññeyyā, saddasaññā abhiññeyyā, gandhasaññā abhiññeyyā, rasasaññā abhiññeyyā, phoṭṭhabbasaññā abhiññeyyā, dhammasaññā abhiññeyyā; rūpasañcetanā abhiññeyyā, saddasañcetanā abhiññeyyā, gandhasañcetanā abhiññeyyā, rasasañcetanā abhiññeyyā, phoṭṭhabbasañcetanā abhiññeyyā, dhammasañcetanā abhiññeyyā; rūpataṇhā abhiññeyyā, saddataṇhā abhiññeyyā, gandhataṇhā abhiññeyyā, rasataṇhā abhiññeyyā, phoṭṭhabbatāṇhā abhiññeyyā, dhammataṇhā abhiññeyyā; rūpavitakko abhiññeyyo, saddavitakko abhiññeyyo, gandhavitakko abhiññeyyo, rasavitakko abhiññeyyo, phoṭṭhabbavitakko abhiññeyyo, dhammavitakko abhiññeyyo; rūpavicāro abhiññeyyo, saddavicāro abhiññeyyo, gandhavicāro abhiññeyyo, rasavicāro abhiññeyyo, phoṭṭhabbavicāro abhiññeyyo, dhammavicāro abhiññeyyo.

5. Paṭhavidhātu abhiññeyyā, āpodhātu abhiññeyyā, tejodhātu abhiññeyyā, vāyodhātu abhiññeyyā, ākāsadhātu abhiññeyyā, viññāṇadhātu abhiññeyyā; paṭhavikasiṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, āpokasiṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, tejokasiṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, vāyokasiṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, nilakasiṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, pitakasiṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, lohitaṅkasiṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, odātakasiṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, ākāsakasiṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, viññāṇakasiṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ.

6. Kesā abhiññeyyā, lomā abhiññeyyā, nakhā abhiññeyyā, dantā abhiññeyyā, taco abhiññeyyo, maṃsaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, nahāru¹ abhiññeyyā, aṭṭhī abhiññeyyā, aṭṭhimiṅjaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, vakkāṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, hadayaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, yakanāṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, kilomakāṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, pihakāṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, papphāsāṃ abhiññeyyaṃ,

¹ nhāru, M.

antaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, antaḡuṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, udariyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, karisaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, pittaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, semhaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, pubbo abhiññeyyo, lohitaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, sedo abhiññeyyo, medo abhiññeyyo, assu abhiññeyyo,¹ vasā abhiññeyyā, kheḷo abhiññeyyo, siṅghāṇikā abhiññeyyā, lasikā abhiññeyyā, muttaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, matthaluṅgaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ.

7. Cakkhāyatanaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, rūpāyatanaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, sotāyatanaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, saddāyatanaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, ghāṇāyatanaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, gandhāyatanaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, jivhāyatanaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, rasāyatanaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, kāyāyatanaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, phoṭṭhabbāyatanaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, manāyatanaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, dhammāyatanaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ. Cakkhuhātu abhiññeyyā, rūpadhātu abhiññeyyā, cakkhuvīññāpadhātu abhiññeyyā; sotadhātu abhiññeyyā, saddadhātu abhiññeyyā, sotavīññāpadhātu abhiññeyyā; ghānadhātu abhiññeyyā, gandhadhātu abhiññeyyā, ghānavīññāpadhātu abhiññeyyā; jivhadhātu abhiññeyyā, rasadhātu abhiññeyyā, jivhāvīññāpadhātu abhiññeyyā; kāyadhātu abhiññeyyā, phoṭṭhabbadhātu abhiññeyyā, kāyavīññāpadhātu abhiññeyyā; manodhātu abhiññeyyā, dhammadhātu abhiññeyyā, manovīññāpadhātu abhiññeyyā. Cakkhundriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, sotindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, ghāṇindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, jivhindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, kāyindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, manindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, jīvitindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, itthindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, purisindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, sukhindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, dukkhindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, somanassindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, domanassindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, upekkhindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, saddhindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, viriyindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, satindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, samādhindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, paññindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, aññātaññassāmitindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, aññindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, aññātāvindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ.

8. Kāmadhātu abhiññeyyā, rūpadhātu abhiññeyyā, arūpadhātu abhiññeyyā; kāmabhavo abhiññeyyo, rūpabhavo

¹ °abhiññeyyaṃ, M.

abhiññeyyo, arūpabhavo abhiññeyyo; saññābhavo abhiññeyyo, asaññābhavo abhiññeyyo, nevasaññānāsaññābhavo abhiññeyyo; ekavokārabhavo abhiññeyyo, catuvokārabhavo abhiññeyyo, pañcavokārabhavo abhiññeyyo. Paṭhamajjhānaṃ¹ abhiññeyyaṃ, dutiyajjhānaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, tatiyajjhānaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, catutthajjhānaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ.

9. Mettā cetovimutti abhiññeyyā, karuṇā cetovimutti abhiññeyyā, muditā cetovimutti abhiññeyyā, upekkhā cetovimutti abhiññeyyā. Ākāsaṇācāyatanasamāpatti abhiññeyyā, viññāṇācāyatanasamāpatti abhiññeyyā, ākiñcaññāyatanasamāpatti abhiññeyyā, nevasaññānāsaññāyatanasamāpatti abhiññeyyā. Avijjā abhiññeyyā, saṅkhārā abhiññeyyā, viññāṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, nāmarūpaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, saḷāyatanāṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, phassa abhiññeyyo, vedanā abhiññeyyā, taṇhā abhiññeyyā, upādānaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ.

10. Bhavo abhiññeyyo, jāti abhiññeyyā, jarāmarāṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, dukkhaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, dukkhasamudayo abhiññeyyo, dukkhanirodho abhiññeyyo, dukkhanirodhagāmini paṭipadā abhiññeyyā, rūpaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, rūpasamudayo abhiññeyyo, rūpanirodho abhiññeyyo, rūpanirodhagāmini paṭipadā abhiññeyyā, vedanā abhiññeyyā . . . pe . . . saññā abhiññeyyā . . . pe . . . saṅkhārā abhiññeyyā . . . pe . . . viññāṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ. Cakkhuṃ . . . pe . . . jarāmarāṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, jarāmarāṇasamudayo abhiññeyyo, jarāmarāṇanirodho abhiññeyyo, jarāmarāṇanirodhagāmini paṭipadā abhiññeyyā.

11. Dukkhasa pariññattho abhiññeyyo, dukkhasamudayassa pahānattho abhiññeyyo, dukkhanirodhassa sacchikiriyattho abhiññeyyo, dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya bhāvanattho abhiññeyyo. Rūpassa pariññattho abhiññeyyo, rūpasamudayassa pahānattho abhiññeyyo, rūpanirodhassa sacchikiriyattho abhiññeyyo, rūpanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya bhāvanattho abhiññeyyo; vedanāya . . . pe . . . saññāya . . . pe . . . saṅkhārānaṃ . . . pe . . . viññāṇassa . . . pe . . . cakkhussa . . . pe . . . jarāma-

¹ Paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ, M.

raṇassa pariññattho abhiññeyyo, jarāmarañasamudayassa pahānattho abhiññeyyo, jarāmarāṇanirodhassa sacchikiriyaṭtho abhiññeyyo, jarāmarāṇanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya bhāvanattho abhiññeyyo.

12. Dukkhasa pariññāpaṭivedhattho abhiññeyyo, dukkhasamudayassa pahānapaṭivedhattho abhiññeyyo, dukkhanirodhassa sacchikiriyaṭpaṭivedhattho abhiññeyyo, dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya bhāvanāpaṭivedhattho abhiññeyyo. Rūpassa pariññāpaṭivedhattho abhiññeyyo, rūpasamudayassa pahānapaṭivedhattho abhiññeyyo, rūpanirodhassa sacchikiriyaṭpaṭivedhattho abhiññeyyo, rūpanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya bhāvanāpaṭivedhattho abhiññeyyo. Vedanāya . . . pe . . . saññāya . . . pe . . . saṅkhārānam . . . pe . . . viññāṇassa . . . pe . . . cakkhussa . . . pe . . . jarāmarañassa pariññāpaṭivedhattho abhiññeyyo, jarāmarañasamudayassa pahānapaṭivedhattho abhiññeyyo, jarāmarāṇanirodhassa sacchikiriyaṭpaṭivedhattho abhiññeyyo, jarāmarāṇanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya bhāvanāpaṭivedhattho abhiññeyyo.

13. Dukkhaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, dukkhasamudayo abhiññeyyo, dukkhanirodho abhiññeyyo, dukkhasamudayanirodho abhiññeyyo, dukkhasa chandarāganirodho abhiññeyyo, dukkhasa assādo abhiññeyyo, dukkhasa ādinavo abhiññeyyo, dukkhasa nissaraṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ. Rūpaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, rūpasamudayo abhiññeyyo, rūpanirodho abhiññeyyo, rūpasamudayanirodho abhiññeyyo, rūpassa chandarāganirodho abhiññeyyo, rūpassa assādo abhiññeyyo, rūpassa ādinavo abhiññeyyo, rūpassa nissaraṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ. Vedanā abhiññeyyā . . . pe . . . saññā abhiññeyyā . . . pe . . . saṅkhārā abhiññeyyā . . . pe . . . viññāṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ . . . pe . . . cakkhuṃ abhiññeyyaṃ . . . pe . . . jarāmarāṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, jarāmarañasamudayo abhiññeyyo, jarāmarāṇanirodho abhiññeyyo, jarāmarañassa samudayanirodho abhiññeyyo, jarāmarañassa chandarāganirodho abhiññeyyo, jarāmarañassa assādo abhiññeyyo, jarāmarañassa ādinavo abhiññeyyo, jarāmarañassa nissaraṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ.

14. Dukkhaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, dukkhasamudayo abhiñ-

ñeyyo, dukkhanirodho abhiññeyyo, dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā abhiññeyyā, dukkhassa assādo abhiññeyyo, dukkhassa ādinavo abhiññeyyo, dukkhassa nissaraṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ. Rūpaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, rūpasamudayo abhiññeyyo, rūpanirodho abhiññeyyo, rūpanirodhagāminī paṭipadā abhiññeyyā, rūpassa assādo abhiññeyyo, rūpassa ādinavo abhiññeyyo, rūpassa nissaraṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ. Vedanā abhiññeyyā . . . pe . . . saññā abhiññeyyā . . . pe . . . sankhārā abhiññeyyā . . . pe . . . viññāṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ . . . pe . . . cakkhuṃ abhiññeyyaṃ . . . pe . . . jarāmarāṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, jarāmarāṇasamudayo abhiññeyyo, jarāmarāṇanirodho abhiññeyyo, jarāmarāṇanirodhagāminī paṭipadā abhiññeyyā, jarāmarāṇassa assādo abhiññeyyo, jarāmarāṇassa ādinavo abhiññeyyo, jarāmarāṇassa nissaraṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ.

15. Aniccānupassanā abhiññeyyā, dukkhānupassanā abhiññeyyā, anattānupassanā abhiññeyyā, nibbānupassanā abhiññeyyā, virāgānupassanā abhiññeyyā, nirodhānupassanā abhiññeyyā, paṭinissaggānupassanā abhiññeyyā. Rūpe aniccānupassanā abhiññeyyā, rūpe dukkhānupassanā abhiññeyyā, rūpe anattānupassanā abhiññeyyā, rūpe nibbānupassanā abhiññeyyā, rūpe virāgānupassanā abhiññeyyā, rūpe nirodhānupassanā abhiññeyyā, rūpe paṭinissaggānupassanā abhiññeyyā. Vedanāya . . . pe . . . saññāya . . . pe . . . saṅkhāresu . . . pe . . . viññāṇe . . . pe . . . cakkhusmiṃ . . . pe . . . jarāmarāṇe aniccānupassanā abhiññeyyā, jarāmarāṇe dukkhānupassanā abhiññeyyā, jarāmarāṇe anattānupassanā abhiññeyyā, jarāmarāṇe nibbānupassanā abhiññeyyā, jarāmarāṇe virāgānupassanā abhiññeyyā, jarāmarāṇe nirodhānupassanā abhiññeyyā, jarāmarāṇe paṭinissaggānupassanā abhiññeyyā.

16. Uppādo abhiññeyyo, pavattaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, nimittaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, āyuhanā abhiññeyyā, paṭisandhi abhiññeyyā, gati abhiññeyyā, nibbatti abhiññeyyā, upapatti abhiññeyyā, jāti abhiññeyyā, jarā abhiññeyyā, vyādhi¹

¹ vyādi, M.

abhiññeyyā, maraṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, soko abhiññeyyo, paridevo abhiññeyyo, upāyāso abhiññeyyo. Anuppādo abhiññeyyo, appavattaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, animittaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, anāyuhanaṃ abhiññeyyā, appatisandhi abhiññeyyā, agati abhiññeyyā, anibbatti abhiññeyyā, anupapatti abhiññeyyā, ajāti abhiññeyyā, ajarā abhiññeyyā, avyādhi abhiññeyyā, amataṃ¹ abhiññeyyaṃ, asoko abhiññeyyo, aparidevo abhiññeyyo, anupāyāso abhiññeyyo.

17. Uppādo abhiññeyyo, anuppādo abhiññeyyo, pavattaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, appavattaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, nimittaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, animittaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, āyuhanaṃ abhiññeyyā, anāyuhanaṃ abhiññeyyā, paṭisandhi abhiññeyyā, appatisandhi abhiññeyyā, gati abhiññeyyā, agati abhiññeyyā, nibbatti abhiññeyyā, anibbatti abhiññeyyā, upapatti abhiññeyyā, anupapatti abhiññeyyā, jāti abhiññeyyā, ajāti abhiññeyyā, jarā abhiññeyyā, ajarā abhiññeyyā, vyādhi abhiññeyyā, avyādhi abhiññeyyā, maraṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, amataṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, soko abhiññeyyo, asoko abhiññeyyo, paridevo abhiññeyyo, aparidevo abhiññeyyo, upāyāso abhiññeyyo, anupāyāso abhiññeyyo.

18. 'Uppādo dukkhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'pavattaṃ dukkhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'nimittaṃ dukkhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'āyuhanaṃ dukkhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'paṭisandhi dukkhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'gati dukkhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'nibbatti dukkhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'upapatti dukkhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'jāti dukkhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'jarā dukkhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'vyādhi dukkhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'maraṇaṃ dukkhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'soko dukkhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'paridevo dukkhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'upāyāso dukkhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ.

19. 'Anuppādo sukhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'appavattaṃ sukhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'animittaṃ sukhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'anāyuhanaṃ sukhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'appatisandhi sukhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'agati sukhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'anibbatti sukhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'anupapatti sukhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'ajāti sukhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ,

¹ amaraṇaṃ, S.

'ajarā sukhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'avyādhi sukhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'amatam sukhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'asoko sukhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'aparidevo sukhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'anupāyāso¹ sukhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ.

20. 'Uppādo dukkham, anuppādo sukhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'pavattam dukkham, appavattam sukhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'nimittam dukkham, animittam sukhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'āyuhanā dukkham, anāyuhanā sukhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'paṭisandhi dukkham, appaṭisandhi sukhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'gati dukkham, agati sukhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'nibbatti dukkham, anibbatti sukhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'upapatti dukkham, anupapatti sukhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'jāti dukkham, ajāti sukhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'jarā dukkham, ajarā sukhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'vyādhi dukkham, avyādhi sukhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'maraṇam dukkham, amatam sukhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'soko dukkham, asoko sukhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'paridevo dukkham, aparidevo sukhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'upāyāso¹ dukkham, anupāyāso sukhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ.

21. 'Uppādo bhayan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'pavattam bhayan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'nimittam bhayan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'āyuhanā bhayan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'paṭisandhi bhayan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'gati bhayan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'nibbatti bhayan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'upapatti bhayan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'jāti bhayan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'jarā bhayan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'vyādhi bhayan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'maraṇam bhayan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'soko bhayan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'paridevo bhayan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'upāyāso bhayan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ.

22. 'Anuppādo kheman' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'appavattam kheman' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'animittam kheman' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'anāyuhanā kheman' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'appaṭisandhi kheman' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'agati kheman' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'anibbatti kheman' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'anupapatti kheman' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'ajāti kheman' ti abhiññeyyaṃ.

¹ M. inserts before upāyāso—'domanassam dukkham, adomanassam sukhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ.

ñeyyaṃ, 'ajarā khemaṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'avyādhi khemaṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'amataṃ khemaṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'asoko khemaṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'aparidevo khemaṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'anupāyāso khemaṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ.

23. 'Uppādo bhayaṃ, anuppādo khemaṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'pavattaṃ bhayaṃ, appavattaṃ khemaṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'nimittaṃ bhayaṃ, animittaṃ khemaṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'āyuhānā bhayaṃ, anāyuhānā khemaṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'paṭisaṃdhi bhayaṃ, appaṭisaṃdhi khemaṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'gati bhayaṃ, agati khemaṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'nibbatti bhayaṃ, anibbatti khemaṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'upapatti bhayaṃ, anupapatti khemaṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'jāti bhayaṃ, ajāti khemaṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'jarā bhayaṃ, ajarā khemaṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'vyādhi bhayaṃ, avyādhi khemaṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'maraṇaṃ bhayaṃ, amataṃ khemaṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'soko bhayaṃ, asoko khemaṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'paridevo bhayaṃ, aparidevo khemaṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'upāyāso bhayaṃ, anupāyāso khemaṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ.

24. 'Uppādo sāmisaṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'pavattaṃ sāmisaṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'nimittaṃ sāmisaṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'āyuhānā sāmisaṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'paṭisaṃdhi sāmisaṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'gati sāmisaṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'nibbatti sāmisaṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'upapatti sāmisaṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'jāti sāmisaṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'jarā sāmisaṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'vyādhi sāmisaṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'maraṇaṃ sāmisaṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'soko sāmisaṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'paridevo sāmisaṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'upāyāso sāmisaṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ.

25. 'Anuppādo nirāmisāṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'appavattaṃ nirāmisāṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'animittaṃ nirāmisāṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'anāyuhānā nirāmisāṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'appaṭisaṃdhi nirāmisāṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'agati nirāmisāṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'anibbatti nirāmisāṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'anupapatti nirāmisāṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'ajāti nirāmisāṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'ajarā nirāmisāṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'avyādhi nirāmisāṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'amataṃ

nirāmisān' ti abhiññeyyāṃ, 'asoko nirāmisān' ti abhiññeyyāṃ, 'aparidevo nirāmisān' ti abhiññeyyāṃ, 'anupāyāso nirāmisān' ti abhiññeyyāṃ.

26. 'Uppādo sāmisaṃ, anuppādo nirāmisān' ti abhiññeyyāṃ; 'pavattaṃ sāmisaṃ, appavattaṃ nirāmisān' ti abhiññeyyāṃ; 'nimittaṃ sāmisaṃ, animittaṃ nirāmisān' ti abhiññeyyāṃ; 'āyuhanā sāmisaṃ, anāyuhanā nirāmisān' ti abhiññeyyāṃ; 'paṭisandhi sāmisaṃ, appaṭisandhi nirāmisān' ti abhiññeyyāṃ; 'gati sāmisaṃ, agati nirāmisān' ti abhiññeyyāṃ; 'nibbatti sāmisaṃ, anibbatti nirāmisān' ti abhiññeyyāṃ; 'upapatti sāmisaṃ, anupapatti nirāmisān' ti abhiññeyyāṃ; 'jāti sāmisaṃ, ajāti nirāmisān' ti abhiññeyyāṃ; 'jarā sāmisaṃ, ajarā nirāmisān' ti abhiññeyyāṃ; 'vyādhi sāmisaṃ, avyādhi nirāmisān' ti abhiññeyyāṃ; 'maraṇaṃ sāmisaṃ, amataṃ nirāmisān' ti abhiññeyyāṃ; 'soko sāmisaṃ, asoko nirāmisān' ti abhiññeyyāṃ; 'paridevo sāmisaṃ, aparidevo nirāmisān' ti abhiññeyyāṃ; 'upāyāso sāmisaṃ, anupāyāso nirāmisān' ti abhiññeyyāṃ.

27. 'Uppādo saṅkhārā' ti abhiññeyyāṃ, 'pavattaṃ saṅkhārā' ti abhiññeyyāṃ, 'nimittaṃ saṅkhārā' ti abhiññeyyāṃ, 'āyuhanā saṅkhārā' ti abhiññeyyāṃ, 'paṭisandhi saṅkhārā' ti abhiññeyyāṃ, 'gati saṅkhārā' ti abhiññeyyāṃ, 'nibbatti saṅkhārā' ti abhiññeyyāṃ, 'upapatti saṅkhārā' ti abhiññeyyāṃ, 'jāti saṅkhārā' ti abhiññeyyāṃ, 'jarā saṅkhārā' ti abhiññeyyāṃ, 'vyādhi saṅkhārā' ti abhiññeyyāṃ, 'maraṇaṃ saṅkhārā' ti abhiññeyyāṃ, 'soko saṅkhārā' ti abhiññeyyāṃ, 'paridevo saṅkhārā' ti abhiññeyyāṃ, 'upāyāso saṅkhārā' ti abhiññeyyāṃ.

28. 'Anuppādo nibbānaṃ' ti abhiññeyyāṃ, 'appavattaṃ nibbānaṃ' ti abhiññeyyāṃ, 'animittaṃ nibbānaṃ' ti abhiññeyyāṃ, 'anāyuhanā nibbānaṃ' ti abhiññeyyāṃ, 'appaṭisandhi nibbānaṃ' ti abhiññeyyāṃ, 'agati nibbānaṃ' ti abhiññeyyāṃ, 'anibbatti nibbānaṃ' ti abhiññeyyāṃ, 'anupapatti nibbānaṃ' ti abhiññeyyāṃ, 'ajāti nibbānaṃ' ti abhiññeyyāṃ, 'ajarā nibbānaṃ' ti abhiññeyyāṃ, 'avyādhi nibbānaṃ' ti abhiññeyyāṃ, 'amataṃ nibbānaṃ' ti abhiññeyyāṃ.

ñeyyaṃ, 'asoko nibbānan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'aparidevo nibbānan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'anupāyāso nibbānan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ.

29. 'Uppādo saṅkhārā, anuppādo nibbānan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'pavattaṃ saṅkhārā, appavattaṃ nibbānan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'nimittaṃ saṅkhārā, animittaṃ nibbānan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'āyuhanā saṅkhārā, anāyuhanā nibbānan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'paṭisandhi saṅkhārā, appaṭisandhi nibbānan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'gati saṅkhārā, agati nibbānan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'nibbatti saṅkhārā, anibbatti nibbānan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'upapatti saṅkhārā, anupapatti nibbānan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'jāti saṅkhārā, ajāti nibbānan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'jarā saṅkhārā, ajarā nibbānan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'vyādhi saṅkhārā, avyādhi nibbānan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'maraṇaṃ saṅkhārā, amataṃ nibbānan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'soko saṅkhārā, asoko nibbānan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'paridevo saṅkhārā, aparidevo nibbānan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'upāyāso saṅkhārā, anupāyāso nibbānan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ.

Paṭhamabhāṇavāraṃ niṭṭhitaṃ.

30. Pariggahaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, parivāraṭṭho abhiññeyyo, paripūraṭṭho¹ abhiññeyyo, ekaggaṭṭho² abhiññeyyo, avikkhepaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, paggaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, avisāraṭṭho abhiññeyyo, anāvilaṭṭho, abhiññeyyo, aniñjanaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, ekattapaṭṭhānavasena cittassa ṭhitatṭho abhiññeyyo, ārammaṇaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, gocaraṭṭho abhiññeyyo, pahānaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, pariccāgaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, vuṭṭhānaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, vivaṭṭanaṭṭho³ abhiññeyyo, santatṭho abhiññeyyo, paṇitaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, vimuttaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, anāsavaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, taraṇaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, animittaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, appaṇihitaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, suññataṭṭho abhiññeyyo, ekarasatṭho abhiññeyyo,

¹ paripūraṇaṭṭho, M.

² S. omits.

³ nivittaṇaṭṭho, S.

ñeyyo, anativattanattho abhiññeyyo, yuganandhattho ¹ abhiññeyyo, niyyānattho abhiññeyyo, hetuṭṭho abhiññeyyo, dassanattho abhiññeyyo, adhipateyyattho abhiññeyyo.

31. Samathassa ² avikkhepattho abhiññeyyo, vipasānāya anupassanattho abhiññeyyo, samathavipassanānaṃ ekarasattho abhiññeyyo, yuganandhassa anativattanattho abhiññeyyo, sikkhāya samādānattho abhiññeyyo, ārammaṇassa gocarattho abhiññeyyo, linassa cittassa paggaḥattho abhiññeyyo, uddhatassa cittassa viniggahaṭṭho ³ abhiññeyyo, ubhoviuddhānaṃ ajjuhekkhanattho abhiññeyyo, visesādhigamaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, uttaripatiṅvedhattho abhiññeyyo, saccābhisamayaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, nirodhe patitṭhāpakattho abhiññeyyo.

32. Saddhindriyassa adhimokkhattho abhiññeyyo, viriyindriyassa paggaḥattho abhiññeyyo, satindriyassa upatṭhānattho abhiññeyyo, samādhindriyassa avikkhepattho abhiññeyyo, paññindriyassa dassanattho abhiññeyyo.

33. Saddhābalassa assaddhiye ⁴ akampiyattho ⁵ abhiññeyyo, viriyabalassa kosajje akampiyattho abhiññeyyo, satibalassa pamāde akampiyattho abhiññeyyo, samādhibalassa uddhacce akampiyattho abhiññeyyo, paññābalassa avijjāya ⁶ akampiyattho abhiññeyyo.

34. Satisaṃbojjhaṅgassa upatṭhānattho abhiññeyyo, dhammavicayasaṃbojjhaṅgassa pavicayaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, viriyasaṃbojjhaṅgassa paggaḥattho abhiññeyyo, pītisaṃbojjhaṅgassa pharaṇattho abhiññeyyo, passaddhisābojjhaṅgassa upasamattho abhiññeyyo, samādhisaṃbojjhaṅgassa avikkhepattho abhiññeyyo, upekkhāsaṃbojjhaṅgassa paṭisaṅkhānattho abhiññeyyo.

35. Sammāditṭhiyā dassanattho abhiññeyyo, sammāsaṅkappassa abhiniropanattho abhiññeyyo, sammāvācāya pariggahaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, sammākammantassa samuṭṭhānattho abhiññeyyo, sammā-ājivassa vodānattho abhiñ-

¹ yuganandhattho, S. ; yuganandhanattho, M. ; yuganad-dhattho, K.

² samatassa, S. ³ niggahaṭṭho, S. ⁴ assaddhiyo, S.

⁵ akappiyattho, S.

⁶ abhijjhāya, S. ; but avijjāya in sec. 50.

ñeyyo, sammāvāyāmassa paggahaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, sammā-satiyā upaṭṭhānaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, sammāsamaḍhissa avikhepaṭṭho abhiññeyyo.

36. Indriyānaṃ adhipateyyaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, balānaṃ akampiyaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, bojjhaṅgānaṃ niyyānaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, maggassa hetuṭṭho abhiññeyyo, satipaṭṭhānaṃ upaṭṭhānaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, sammappadhānaṃ padhanaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, iddhipādānaṃ ijjanaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, saccānaṃ tathaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, payogaṃ paṭipassaddhaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, phalānaṃ sacchikiriyaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, vitakkassa abhiniropaṇaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, vicāraṃ upavicāraṭṭho abhiññeyyo, piṭiyā pharaṇaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, sukhaṃ abhisandaṇaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, cittaṃ ekaggaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, āvajjanaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, vijānaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, pajānaṇaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, sañjānaṇaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, ekodaṭṭho abhiññeyyo.

37. Abhiññāya ñātaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, pariññāya tīraṇaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, pahānaṃ pariccāgaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, bhāvaṇāya ekarasatṭho abhiññeyyo, sacchikiriyaṃ phassaṇaṭṭho¹ abhiññeyyo; khandhānaṃ khandhaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, dhātūnaṃ dhātuṭṭho abhiññeyyo, āyatanānaṃ āyanaṇaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, saṅkhatānaṃ² saṅkhatatṭho² abhiññeyyo, asaṅkhatassa asaṅkhatatṭho abhiññeyyo.

38. Cittaṭṭho³ abhiññeyyo, cittaṇantaṛikaṭṭho⁴ abhiññeyyo, cittaṃ vuṭṭhānaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, cittaṃ vivattaṇaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, cittaṃ hetuṭṭho⁵ abhiññeyyo, cittaṃ paccayaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, cittaṃ vattuṭṭho⁶ abhiññeyyo, cittaṃ bhūmatṭho⁷ abhiññeyyo, cittaṃ ārammaṇaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, cittaṃ gocaraṭṭho abhiññeyyo, cittaṃ cariyaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, cittaṃ gātaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, cittaṃ abhinihāraṭṭho abhiññeyyo, cittaṃ niyyānaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, cittaṃ nissaraṇaṭṭho abhiññeyyo.

39. Ekatte āvajjanaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, ekatte vijānaṇaṭṭho

¹ passanaṭṭho, S.

² saṅkhāt°, M.

³ cittaṃ cittaṭṭho, S.

⁴ cittaṃ sānaṃ darikaṭṭho, S.

⁵ hetuṭṭho, M.

⁶ vattuṭṭho, S.

⁷ bhūmatṭho, M.

abhiññeyyo, ekatte pajānanattho abhiññeyyo, ekatte sañjānanattho¹ abhiññeyyo, ekatte ekodatttho abhiññeyyo, ekatte upanibandhanattho abhiññeyyo, ekatte pakkhandanattho² abhiññeyyo, ekatte pasidanattho abhiññeyyo, ekatte santiṭṭhanattho abhiññeyyo, ekatte vimuñcanattho³ abhiññeyyo, ekatte 'etaṃ santan' ti⁴ passanattho abhiññeyyo, ekatte yānikatattho abhiññeyyo, ekatte vatthukatatttho⁵ abhiññeyyo, ekatte anuṭṭhitatttho abhiññeyyo, ekatte paricitatttho abhiññeyyo, ekatte susamāradhatttho abhiññeyyo, ekatte pariggahatttho abhiññeyyo, ekatte parivārattho abhiññeyyo, ekatte paripūrattho abhiññeyyo, ekatte samodhānattho abhiññeyyo, ekatte adhiṭṭhānattho abhiññeyyo, ekatte āsevanattho abhiññeyyo, ekatte bhāvanattho abhiññeyyo, ekatte bahulikammatttho abhiññeyyo, ekatte susamuggatatttho abhiññeyyo, ekatte suvimuttatttho abhiññeyyo; ekatte bujjanattho abhiññeyyo, ekatte anubujjanattho abhiññeyyo, ekatte paṭibujjanattho abhiññeyyo, ekatte sambujjanattho abhiññeyyo; ekatte bodhanattho abhiññeyyo, ekatte anubodhanattho abhiññeyyo, ekatte paṭibodhanattho abhiññeyyo, ekatte sambodhanattho abhiññeyyo; ekatte bodhipakkhiyattho abhiññeyyo, ekatte anubodhipakkhiyattho abhiññeyyo, ekatte paṭibodhipakkhiyattho abhiññeyyo, ekatte sambodhipakkhiyattho abhiññeyyo; ekatte jotanattho abhiññeyyo, ekatte ujjotanattho abhiññeyyo, ekatte anujotanatttho abhiññeyyo, ekatte paṭijotanatttho abhiññeyyo, ekatte sañjotanatttho abhiññeyyo.

40. Pakāsanattho⁶ abhiññeyyo, virocanaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, kilesānaṃ santāpanattho⁷ abhiññeyyo, amalatttho abhiññeyyo, vimalatttho abhiññeyyo, nimmalattho abhiññeyyo; samatttho abhiññeyyo, samayattho abhiññeyyo; vivekattho abhiññeyyo, vivekacariyattho abhiññeyyo; virāgattho abhiññeyyo, virāgacariyattho abhiññeyyo;

¹ sañjāyanattho, S.

² pakkhandhanattho, S.

³ vimuccanattho, S.

⁴ ekasantati, S.

⁵ vattukatatttho, S.

⁶ patāpanattho, K.

⁷ santanattho, S.

nirodhattho abhiññeyyo, nirodhacariyaṭṭho abhiññeyyo ;
vossaggaṭṭho¹ abhiññeyyo, vossaggacariyaṭṭho abhiññeyyo ;
vimuttaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, vimutticariyaṭṭho abhiññeyyo.

41. Chandaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, chandassa mūlaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, chandassa pādaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, chandassa padhānaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, chandassa ijjanaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, chandassa adhimokkhaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, chandassa paggaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, chandassa upatthānaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, chandassa avikkhepaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, chandassa dassanaṭṭho abhiññeyyo.

42. Viriyaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, viriyassa mūlaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, viriyassa pādaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, viriyassa padhānaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, viriyassa ijjanaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, viriyassa adhimokkhaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, viriyassa paggaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, viriyassa upatthānaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, viriyassa avikkhepaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, viriyassa dassanaṭṭho abhiññeyyo.

43. Cittaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, cittassa mūlaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, cittassa pādaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, cittassa padhānaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, cittassa ijjanaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, cittassa adhimokkhaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, cittassa paggaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, cittassa upatthānaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, cittassa avikkhepaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, cittassa dassanaṭṭho abhiññeyyo.

44. Vimaṃsaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, vimaṃsāya mūlaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, vimaṃsāya pādaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, vimaṃsāya padhānaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, vimaṃsāya ijjanaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, vimaṃsāya adhimokkhaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, vimaṃsāya paggaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, vimaṃsāya upatthānaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, vimaṃsāya avikkhepaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, vimaṃsāya dassanaṭṭho abhiññeyyo.

45. Dukkaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, dukkhassa pīlanaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, dukkhassa santāpaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, dukkhassa vipariṇāmaṭṭho abhiññeyyo ; samudayaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, samudayassa āyuhanaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, samudayassa nidānaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, samudayassa saññogaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, samudayassa palibodhaṭṭho² abhiññeyyo ; nirodho abhiñ-

¹ vosaggaṭṭho, M.

² palibodhanaṭṭho, S.

ñeyyo, nirodhassa nissaraṇaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, nirodhassa vivekaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, nirodhassa asaṅkhataṭṭho abhiññeyyo, nirodhassa amataṭṭho abhiññeyyo; maggaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, maggassa niyyānaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, maggassa hetuṭṭho abhiññeyyo, maggassa dassanaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, maggassa adhipateyyaṭṭho abhiññeyyo.

46. Tathaṭṭho¹ abhiññeyyo, anattaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, saccaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, paṭivedhaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, abhijānaṇaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, pari jānaṇaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, dhammaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, dhātuṭṭho abhiññeyyo, ñātaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, sacchikiriyaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, phassaṇaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, abhisamayāṭṭho abhiññeyyo.

47. Nekkhammaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, abyāpādo abhiññeyyo, ālokasañña abhiññeyyā, avikkhepo abhiññeyyo, dhammavavathānaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, ñāṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, pāmojjaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, paṭhamajjhānaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, dutiyajjhānaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, tatiyajjhānaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, catuttajjhānaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, ākāsaṇāñcāyatanaśamāpatti abhiññeyyā, viññāṇāñcāyatanaśamāpatti abhiññeyyā, ākiñcaññāyatanaśamāpatti abhiññeyyā, nevasaññānaśamāyatanaśamāpatti abhiññeyyā.

48. Aniccānupassanā abhiññeyyā, dukkhānupassanā abhiññeyyā, anattānupassanā abhiññeyyā, nibbidānupassanā abhiññeyyā, virāgānupassanā abhiññeyyā, nirodhānupassanā abhiññeyyā, paṭinissaggānupassanā abhiññeyyā, khayānupassanā abhiññeyyā, vāyānupassanā abhiññeyyā, vipariṇāmaṇupassanā abhiññeyyā, animittānupassanā abhiññeyyā, appaṇihitānupassanā abhiññeyyā, suññatānupassanā abhiññeyyā, adhipaññādhammavipassanā abhiññeyyā, yathābhūtañāṇadassanaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, ādinavānupassanā abhiññeyyā, patisaṅkhānupassanā abhiññeyyā, vivatṭṭānānupassanā abhiññeyyā.

49. Sotāpattimaggo abhiññeyyo, sotāpattiphalasamāpatti abhiññeyyā, sakadāgāmi maggo abhiññeyyo, sakadāgāmi phalasaśamāpatti abhiññeyyā, anāgāmi maggo abhiñ-

¹ tataṭṭho, S.

ñeyyo, anāgāmiphalasamāpatti abhiññeyyā, arahattamaggo abhiññeyyo, arahattaphalasamāpatti abhiññeyyā.

50. Adhimokkhatthena saddhindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, paggahaṭṭhena viriyindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, upaṭṭhānaṭṭhena satindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, avikkhepaṭṭhena samādhindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, dassanaṭṭhena paññindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ; assaddhiye akampiyatthena saddhābalaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, kosajje akampiyatthena viriyabalaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, pamāde akampiyatthena satibalaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, uddhacce akampiyatthena samādhibalaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, avijjāya akampiyatthena paññābalaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ.

51. Upaṭṭhānaṭṭhena satisambojjhaṅgo abhiññeyyo, pavicayaṭṭhena dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo abhiññeyyo, paggahaṭṭhena viriyasambojjhaṅgo abhiññeyyo, pharaṇaṭṭhena pītisambojjhaṅgo abhiññeyyo, upasamaṭṭhena passaddhisambojjhaṅgo abhiññeyyo, avikkhepaṭṭhena samādhisambojjhaṅgo abhiññeyyo, paṭisaṅkhānaṭṭhena upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo abhiññeyyo.

52. Dassanaṭṭhena sammādiṭṭhi abhiññeyyā, abhiniropanaṭṭhena sammāsaṅkappo abhiññeyyo, pariggahaṭṭhena sammāvācā abhiññeyyā, samuṭṭhānaṭṭhena sammākamanto abhiññeyyo, vodānaṭṭhena sammā-ājivo abhiññeyyo, paggahaṭṭhena sammāvāyāmo abhiññeyyo, upaṭṭhānaṭṭhena sammāsati abhiññeyyā, avikkhepaṭṭhena sammāsamādhī abhiññeyyo.

53. Adhipateyyatthena indriyā abhiññeyyā, akampiyatthena balā abhiññeyyā, niyyānaṭṭhena bojjaṅgā abhiññeyyā, hetuṭṭhena maggo abhiññeyyo, upaṭṭhānaṭṭhena satipaṭṭhānā abhiññeyyā, padhanaṭṭhena sammāpadhānā abhiññeyyā, ijjanaṭṭhena iddhipādā abhiññeyyā, tathaṭṭhena¹ saccā abhiññeyyā, avikkhepaṭṭhena samatho abhiññeyyo, anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā abhiññeyyā, ekarasatthena samathavipassanā abhiññeyyā, anativattaṭṭhena yuganandhaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ.

54. Samvaraṭṭhena silavisuddhi abhiññeyyā, avikkhepaṭṭhena cittavisuddhi abhiññeyyā, dassanaṭṭhena diṭṭhi-

¹ tataṭṭhena, S.

visuddhi abhiññeyyā; muttatthena vimokkho abhiññeyyo, paṭivedhatthena vijjā abhiññeyyā, pariccāgatthena vimutti abhiññeyyā, samucchedatthena khaye ñāṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, paṭipassaddhatthena anuppāde ñāṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, chando mūlatthena abhiññeyyo, manasikāro samutthānatthena abhiññeyyo, phasso samodhānatthena abhiññeyyo, vedanā samosaraṇatthena abhiññeyyā, samādhi pamukhatthena abhiññeyyo, sati adhipateyyatthena abhiññeyyā, paññā tatuttaratthena¹ abhiññeyyā, vimutti sārattthena abhiññeyyā, amatogadhaṃ nibbānaṃ pariyoṣānatthena abhiññeyyaṃ.

55. Ye ye dhammā abhiññātā honti, te te dhammā ñātā honti; tañ ñātattthena² ñāṇaṃ, pajānanatthena paññā; tena vuccati—‘Ime dhammā abhiññeyyā’ ti sotāvadhānaṃ, taṃpajānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇan ti.

D u t i y a b h ā ṇ a v ā r a ṃ .

56. Kathaṃ ‘Ime dhammā pariññeyyā’ ti sotāvadhānaṃ, taṃpajānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ ?

Eko dhammā pariññeyyo, phasso sāsavo upādāniyo;³ dve dhammā pariññeyyā, nāmañ ca rūpañ ca; tayo dhammā pariññeyyā, tisso vedanā; cattāro dhammā pariññeyyā, cattāro āhārā; pañca dhammā pariññeyyā, pañc’ upādānakkhandhā; cha dhammā pariññeyyā, cha ajjhattikāni āyatanāni; satta dhammā pariññeyyā, satta viññāṇatthitiyo; atthā dhammā pariññeyyā, atthā lokadhammā; nava dhammā pariññeyyā, nava sattāvāsā; dasa dhammā pariññeyyā, dasāyatanāni.

57. Sabbaṃ bhikkhave pariññeyyaṃ. Kiñ ca bhikkhave sabbaṃ pariññeyyaṃ? Cakkhuṃ bhikkhave pariññeyyaṃ, rūpā pariññeyyā, cakkhuvīññāṇaṃ pariññeyyaṃ, cakkhusamphasso pariññeyyo, yadidaṃ cakkhusamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamā-

¹ catattharatthena, S.; taduttaratthena, K.

² tañ ñātattthena, M.

³ upādāniyo, M.K.

sukhaṃ vā, taṃ pi pariññeyyaṃ; sotaṃ pariññeyyaṃ, saddā pariññeyyā . . . pe . . . ghānaṃ pariññeyyaṃ, gandhā pariññeyyā . . . pe . . . jivhā pariññeyyā, rasā pariññeyyā . . . pe . . . kāyo pariññeyyo, phoṭṭhabbā pariññeyyā . . . pe . . . mano pariññeyyo, dhammā pariññeyyā; manoviññāṇaṃ pariññeyyaṃ, manosamphasso pariññeyyo, yadidaṃ manosamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, taṃ pi pariññeyyaṃ.

58. Rūpaṃ pariññeyyaṃ, vedanā pariññeyyā, saññā pariññeyyā, saṅkhārā pariññeyyā, viññāṇaṃ pariññeyyaṃ : cakkhuṃ . . . pe . . . jarāmaraṇaṃ . . . pe . . . amatogadhaṃ nibbānaṃ pariyoṣānatthena pariññeyyaṃ. Yesaṃ yesaṃ dhammānaṃ paṭilābhatthāya¹ vāyamantassa te te dhammā paṭiladdhā honti. Evaṃ te dhammā pariññātā c'eva honti tiritā ca.

59. Nekkhammaṃ paṭilābhatthāya vāyamantassa nekkhammaṃ paṭiladdhaṃ hoti : evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tiritō ca.

Abyāpādaṃ paṭilābhatthāya vāyamantassa abyāpādo paṭiladdho hoti : evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tiritō ca.

Ālokasaññaṃ paṭilābhatthāya vāyamantassa ālokasaññā paṭiladdhā hoti : evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tiritō ca.

Avikkhepaṃ paṭilābhatthāya vāyamantassa avikkhepo paṭiladdho hoti : evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tiritō ca.

Dhammavavattānaṃ paṭilābhatthāya vāyamantassa dhammavavattānaṃ paṭiladdhaṃ hoti : evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tiritō ca.

Nānaṃ paṭilābhatthāya vāyamantassa nānaṃ paṭiladdhaṃ hoti : evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tiritō ca.

Pāmojjaṃ² paṭilābhatthāya vāyamantassa pāmojjaṃ paṭiladdhaṃ hoti : evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tiritō ca.

¹ paṭilābhattāya, S.

² pāmujjaṃ, M.

60. Paṭhamajjhānaṃ paṭilābhaṭṭhāya vāyamantassa paṭhamajjhānaṃ paṭiladdhaṃ hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Dutiyajjhānaṃ . . . pe . . . tatiyajjhānaṃ . . . pe . . . catutthajjhānaṃ . . . pe . . . paṭilābhaṭṭhāya vāyamantassa catutthajjhānaṃ paṭiladdhaṃ hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Ākāsaṇāñcāyatanasamāpattiṃ paṭilābhaṭṭhāya vāyamantassa ākāsaṇāñcāyatanasamāpatti paṭiladdhā hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Viññāṇāñcāyatanasamāpattiṃ paṭilābhaṭṭhāya vāyamantassa viññāṇāñcāyatanasamāpatti paṭiladdhā hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Ākiñcaññāyatanasamāpattiṃ paṭilābhaṭṭhāya vāyamantassa ākiñcaññāyatanasamāpatti paṭiladdhā hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Nevasaññānāsaññāyatanasamāpattiṃ paṭilābhaṭṭhāya vāyamantassa nevasaññānāsaññāyatanasamāpatti paṭiladdhā hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

61. Aniccānupassanaṃ paṭilābhaṭṭhāya vāyamantassa aniccānupassanā paṭiladdhā hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Dukkānupassanaṃ paṭilābhaṭṭhāya vāyamantassa dukkānupassanā paṭiladdhā hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Anattānupassanaṃ paṭilābhaṭṭhāya vāyamantassa anattānupassanā paṭiladdhā hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Nibbidānupassanaṃ paṭilābhaṭṭhāya vāyamantassa nibbidānupassanā paṭiladdhā hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Virāgānupassanaṃ paṭilābhaṭṭhāya vāyamantassa virāgānupassanā paṭiladdhā hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Nirodhānupassanaṃ paṭilābhaṭṭhāya vāyamantassa nirodhānupassanā paṭiladdhā hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Patīnissaggānupassanaṃ paṭilābhaṭṭhāya vāyamantassa

paṭinissaggānupassanā paṭiladdhā hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Khayānupassanaṃ paṭilābhaṭṭhāya vāyamantassa khayānupassanā paṭiladdhā hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Vayānupassanaṃ paṭilābhaṭṭhāya vāyamantassa vayānupassanā paṭiladdhā hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Vipariṇāmānupassanaṃ paṭilābhaṭṭhāya vāyamantassa vipariṇāmānupassanā paṭiladdhā hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Animittānupassanaṃ paṭilābhaṭṭhāya vāyamantassa animittānupassanā paṭiladdhā hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Appaṇihitānupassanaṃ paṭilābhaṭṭhāya vāyamantassa appaṇihitānupassanā paṭiladdhā hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Suññatānupassanaṃ paṭilābhaṭṭhāya vāyamantassa suññatānupassanā paṭiladdhā hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

62. Adhipaññādhammavipassanaṃ paṭilābhaṭṭhāya vāyamantassa adhipaññādhammavipassanā paṭiladdhā hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Yathābhūtañāṇadassanaṃ paṭilābhaṭṭhāya vāyamantassa yathābhūtañāṇadassanā paṭiladdhā hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Ādinavānupassanaṃ paṭilābhaṭṭhāya vāyamantassa ādinavānupassanā paṭiladdhā hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Paṭisaṅkhānupassanaṃ paṭilābhaṭṭhāya vāyamantassa paṭisaṅkhānupassanā paṭiladdhā hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Vivaṭṭānupassanaṃ paṭilābhaṭṭhāya vāyamantassa vivaṭṭānupassanā paṭiladdhā hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

63. Sotāpattimaggaṃ paṭilābhaṭṭhāya vāyamantassa sotāpattimaggo paṭiladdho hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Sakadāgāmimaggaṃ paṭilābhatṭhāya vāyamantassa sakadāgāmimaggo paṭiladdho hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tiritto ca.

Anāgāmimaggaṃ paṭilābhatṭhāya vāyamantassa anāgāmimaggo paṭiladdho hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tiritto ca.

Arahattamaggaṃ paṭilābhatṭhāya vāyamantassa arahattamaggo paṭiladdho hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tiritto ca.

Yesaṃ yesaṃ dhammānaṃ paṭilābhatṭhāya vāyamantassa te te dhammā paṭiladdhā honti: evaṃ te dhammā pariññātā c'eva honti tiritā ca. Tañ ñātattṭhena ñāṇaṃ, pajānanattṭhena paññā; tena vuccati—'Ime dhammā pariññeyyā' ti sotāvadhānaṃ, taṃpajānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ ti.

64. Kathaṃ 'Ime dhammā pahātabbā' ti sotāvadhānaṃ, taṃpajānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ ?

Eko dhammo pahātabbo, asmimāno; dve dhammā pahātabbā, avijjā ca bhavataṇhā ca; tayo dhammā pahātabbā, tiṣṣo taṇhā; cattāro dhammā pahātabbā, cattāro oghā; pañca dhammā pahātabbā, pañca nivaranaṇi; cha dhammā pahātabbā, cha taṇhākāyā; satta dhammā pahātabbā, sattānusayā; aṭṭha dhammā pahātabbā, aṭṭha micchattā; nava dhammā pahātabbā, nava taṇhāmūlakā; dasa dhammā pahātabbā, dasa micchattā.

65. Dve pahānāni; samucchedappahānaṃ paṭipassadhippahānaṃ; samucchedappahānaṃ ca lokuttarakhaya-gāmimaggaṃ bhāvayato, paṭipassadhippahānaṃ ca phalakkhaṇe. Tīṇi pahānāni; kāmānaṃ etaṃ nissaraṇaṃ yadidaṃ nekkhammaṃ, rūpānaṃ etaṃ nissaraṇaṃ yadidaṃ āruppaṃ, yaṃ kho pana kiñci bhūtaṃ saṅkhataṃ paṭiccasamuppannaṃ nirodho tassa nissaraṇaṃ. Nekkhamaṃ paṭiladdhassa kāmā pahīnā c'eva honti pariccattā ca; āruppaṃ paṭiladdhassa rūpā pahīnā c'eva honti pariccattā ca; nirodhaṃ paṭiladdhassa saṅkhārā pahīnā c'eva honti pariccattā ca. Cattāri pahānāni; dukkhasaccaṃ pariññāpaṭivedhaṃ paṭivijjhanto pajahati, samudaya-

saccaṃ pahānappaṭivedhaṃ¹ paṭivijjhanto pajahati, nirodhasaccaṃ sacchikiriyaṭṭivedhaṃ paṭivijjhanto pajahati, maggasaccaṃ bhāvanappaṭivedhaṃ paṭivijjhanto pajahati. Pañca pahānāni ; vikkhambhanappahānaṃ, tadanāgappahānaṃ, samucchadappahānaṃ, paṭipassaddhippahānaṃ, nissaraṇappahānaṃ : vikkhambhanappahānaṃ ca nīvaraṇānaṃ paṭhamajjhānaṃ bhāvayato, tadanāgappahānaṃ ca ditṭhigatānaṃ nibbedhabhāgiyaṃ samādhim bhāvayato,² samucchadappahānaṃ ca lokuttarakhayaḡāmaggaṃ bhāvayato, paṭipassaddhippahānaṃ ca phalakkhaṇe, nissaraṇappahānaṃ ca nirodho nibbānaṃ.

66. Sabbaṃ bhikkhave pahātabbaṃ. Kiṃ ca bhikkhave sabbaṃ pahātabbaṃ ? Cakkhuṃ bhikkhave pahātabbaṃ, rūpā pahātabbā, cakkhuviññānaṃ pahātabbaṃ, cakkhusamphasso pahātabbo, yadidaṃ cakkhusamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, taṃ pi pahātabbaṃ. Sotaṃ pahātabbaṃ, saddā pahātabbā ; ghānaṃ pahātabbaṃ, gandhā pahātabbā ; jivhā pahātabbā, rasā pahātabbā ; kāyo pahātabbo, phoṭṭhabbā pahātabbā ; mano pahātabbo, dhammā pahātabbā ; manoviññānaṃ pahātabbaṃ, manosamphasso pahātabbo, yadidaṃ manosamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, taṃ pi pahātabbaṃ.

Rūpaṃ passanto pajahati, vedanaṃ passanto pajahati, saññaṃ passanto pajahati, saṅkhārā passanto pajahati, viññānaṃ passanto pajahati ; cakkhuṃ . . . pe . . . jarāmaraṇaṃ . . . pe . . . amatogadhaṃ nibbānaṃ pariyo-sāuaṭṭhena passanto pajahati. Ye ye dhammā pahīnā honti te te dhammā pariccattā honti ; taṃ nātaṭṭhena ñānaṃ, pajānaṇaṭṭhena. paññā ; tena vuccati—‘Ime dhammā pahātabbā’ ti sotāvadhānaṃ, tāmpajānanā paññā sutamaye ñānaṃ.

T a t i y a b h ā ṇ a v ā r a ṃ .

¹ pahanam pativedham, S.

² samādhibhāvayato, M.

67. Kathaṃ 'Ime dhammā bhāvetabbā' ti sotāvad-
hānaṃ, taṃpajānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ ?

Eko dhammo bhāvetabbo, kāyagatā sati sātasaḥagatā ;
dve dhammā bhāvetabbā, samatho ca vipassanā ca ; tayo
dhammā bhāvetabbā, tayo samādhi ; cattāro dhammā
bhāvetabbā, cattāro satipatṭhānā ; pañca dhammā bhāve-
tabbā, pañcaṅgiko sammāsamādhi¹ ; cha dhammā bhāve-
tabbā, cha anussatiṭṭhānāni ; satta dhammā bhāvetabbā,
satta bojjhaṅgā ; atṭha dhammā bhāvetabbā, ariyo atṭhaṅ-
giko maggo ; nava dhammā bhāvetabbā, nava pārisuddhi-
padhāniyaṅgāni ; dasa dhammā bhāvetabbā, dasa kasiṇā-
yatanāni.

68. Dve bhāvanā, lokiya ca bhāvanā lokuttarā ca bhā-
vanā. Tisso bhāvanā, rūpāvacarakusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ
bhāvanā, arūpāvacarakusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ bhāvanā, apa-
riyāpannakusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ bhāvanā ; rūpāvacara-
kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ bhāvanā atthi hīnā,² atthi maj-
jhimā, atthi paṇitā, arūpāvacarakusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ
bhāvanā atthi hīnā, atthi majjhimā, atthi paṇitā, ariyā-
pannakusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ bhāvanā atthi³ paṇitā.
Catasso bhāvanā ; dukkhasaccaṃ pariññāpaṭivedhaṃ paṭi-
vijjhanto bhāveti, samudayasaccaṃ pahānappaṭivedhaṃ
paṭivijjhanto bhāveti, nirodhasaccaṃ sacchikiriyaṭi-
vedhaṃ paṭivijjhanto bhāveti, maggasaccaṃ bhāvanāpaṭi-
vedhaṃ paṭivijjhanto bhāveti. Imā catasso bhāvanā.

69. Aparā pi catasso bhāvanā, esanābhāvanā paṭilābha-
bhāvanā ekarasābhāvanā āsevanābhāvanā.

Katamā esanābhāvanā ? 'Sabbesaṃ samādhiṃ samā-
pajantānaṃ tattha jātā dhammā ekarasā hontiti,' ayaṃ
esanābhāvanā.

Katamā paṭilābhabhāvanā ? 'Sabbesaṃ samādhiṃ samā-
pannānaṃ tattha jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattan-
titi,' ayaṃ paṭilābhabhāvanā.

70. Katamā ekarasābhāvanā ? 'Adhimokkhaṭṭhena sad-
dhindriyaṃ bhāvayato saddhindriyassa vasena cattāri
indriyāni ekarasā hontiti' indriyaṃ ekarasatṭhena

¹ samādhi, M.

² pahīnā, S.

³ M. omits atthi.

bhāvanā; ‘paggahaṭṭhena viriyindriyaṃ bhāvayato viriyindriyassa vasena cattāri indriyāni ekarasā hontīti’ indriyānaṃ ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā; ‘upaṭṭhānatṭhena satindriyaṃ bhāvayato satindriyassa vasena cattāri indriyāni ekarasā hontīti’ indriyānaṃ ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā; ‘avikkhepaṭṭhena samādhindriyaṃ bhāvayato samādhindriyassa vasena cattāri indriyāni ekarasā hontīti’ indriyānaṃ ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā; ‘dassanatṭhena paññindriyaṃ bhāvayato paññindriyassa vasena cattāri indriyāni ekarasā hontīti’ indriyānaṃ ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā.

‘Assaddhiye akampiyatṭhena saddhābalaṃ bhāvayato saddhābalaṃ vasena cattāri balāni ekarasā hontīti’ balānaṃ ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā; ‘kosajje akampiyatṭhena viriyabalaṃ bhāvayato viriyabalaṃ vasena cattāri balāni ekarasā hontīti’ balānaṃ ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā; ‘pamāde akampiyatṭhena satibalaṃ bhāvayato satibalaṃ vasena cattāri balāni ekarasā hontīti’ balānaṃ ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā; ‘uddhacce akampiyatṭhena samādhibalaṃ bhāvayato samādhibalaṃ vasena cattāri balāni ekarasā hontīti’ balānaṃ ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā; ‘avijjāya akampiyatṭhena paññābalaṃ bhāvayato paññābalaṃ vasena cattāri balāni ekarasā hontīti’ balānaṃ ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā.

‘Upaṭṭhānatṭhena satisambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāvayato satisambojjhaṅgassa vasena cha bojjhaṅgā ekarasā hontīti’ bojjhaṅgānaṃ ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā; ‘pavicayatṭhena dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāvayato dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgassa vasena cha bojjhaṅgā ekarasā hontīti’ bojjhaṅgānaṃ ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā; ‘paggahaṭṭhena viriyasambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāvayato viriyasambojjhaṅgassa vasena cha bojjhaṅgā ekarasā hontīti’ bojjhaṅgānaṃ ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā; ‘pharaṇatṭhena pītisambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāvayato pītisambojjhaṅgassa vasena cha bojjhaṅgā ekarasā hontīti’ bojjhaṅgānaṃ ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā; ‘upamatṭhena passaddhisambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāvayato passaddhisambojjhaṅgassa vasena cha bojjhaṅgā ekarasā hontīti’ bojjhaṅgānaṃ ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā; ‘avikkhepaṭṭhena samādhisambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāvayato samādhisambojjhaṅgassa vasena cha bojjhaṅgā ekarasā hontīti’

bojjhaṅgānaṃ ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā; ‘paṭisaṅkhānaṭṭhena upekkhāsambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāvayato upekkhāsambojjhaṅgassa vasena cha bojjhaṅgā ekarasā hontīti’ bojjhaṅgānaṃ ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā.

‘Dassanaṭṭhena sammāditṭhiṃ bhāvayato sammāditṭhiyā vasena satta maggaṅgā ekarasā hontīti’ maggaṅgānaṃ ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā; ‘abhiniropanaṭṭhena sammāsaṅkappaṃ bhāvayato sammāsaṅkappassa vasena satta maggaṅgā ekarasā hontīti’ maggaṅgānaṃ ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā; ‘pariggahaṭṭhena sammāvācaṃ bhāvayato sammāvācāya vasena satta maggaṅgā ekarasā hontīti’ maggaṅgānaṃ ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā; ‘samutṭhānaṭṭhena sammākamantaṃ bhāvayato sammākammantassa vasena satta maggaṅgā ekarasā hontīti’ maggaṅgānaṃ ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā; ‘vodānaṭṭhena sammā-ājīvaṃ bhāvayato sammā-ājīvassa vasena satta maggaṅgā ekarasā hontīti’ maggaṅgānaṃ ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā; ‘paggahaṭṭhena sammāvāyamaṃ bhāvayato sammāvāyāmassa vasena satta maggaṅgā ekarasā hontīti’ maggaṅgānaṃ ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā; ‘upaṭṭhānaṭṭhena sammāsatiṃ bhāvayato sammāsatiyā vasena satta maggaṅgā ekarasā hontīti’ maggaṅgānaṃ ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā; ‘avikkhepaṭṭhena sammāsamādhīṃ bhāvayato sammāsamādhissa vasena satta maggaṅgā ekarasā hontīti’ maggaṅgānaṃ ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā, ayaṃ ekarasābhāvanā.

71. Katamā āsevanābhāvanā? Idha bhikkhu pubbaṅhasamayam pi āsevati, majjhantikasamayam pi āsevati, sāyaṅhasamayam pi āsevati, purebhattam pi āsevati, purime pi yāme āsevati, majjhime pi yāme āsevati, pacchime pi yāme āsevati, rattim pi āsevati, divā pi āsevati, rattindivā¹ pi āsevati, kāle² pi āsevati, juṇhe pi āsevati, vasse pi āsevati, hemante pi āsevati, gimhe pi āsevati, purime pi vayokhandhe āsevati, majjhime pi vayokhandhe āsevati, pacchime pi vayokhandhe āsevati; ayaṃ āsevanābhāvanā. Imā catasso bhāvanā.

72. Aparā pi catasso bhāvanā; tattha³ jātānaṃ dham-

¹ rattidivā, M.S.

² akāle (!), S.

³ S. omits.

mānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā, indriyānaṃ ekara-
saṭṭhena bhāvanā, tadupagaviriyavāhanaṭṭhena bhāvanā,
āsevanaṭṭhena bhāvanā.

73. Kathaṃ tattha¹ jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativatta-
naṭṭhena bhāvanā?

‘Kāmacchandaṃ pajahato nekkhamavasena jātā
dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti’ tattha jātānaṃ
dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; ‘byāpādaṃ
pajahato abyāpādasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ
nātivattantīti’ tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativat-
tanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; ‘thīnamiddhaṃ pajahato āloka-
saññāvasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti’
tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā;
‘uddhaccaṃ pajahato avikkhepasena jātā dhammā
aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti’ tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ
anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; ‘vicikicchāṃ pajahato dham-
mavavathānasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nāti-
vattantīti’ tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena
bhāvanā; ‘avijjāṃ pajahato ñānasena jātā dhammā
aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti’ tattha jātānaṃ dhammā-
naṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; ‘aratiṃ pajahato
pāmojjasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti’
tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā;
‘nīvaraṇaṃ pajahato paṭhamajjhānasena jātā dhammā
aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti’ tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ
anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā;¹ vitakkavicāre pajahato duti-
yajjhānasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti’
tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā;
‘pītiṃ pajahato tatiyajjhānasena jātā dhammā añña-
maññaṃ nātivattantīti’ tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ
anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; ‘sukhadukkhe pajahato catut-
thajjhānasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti’
tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā;
‘rūpasāññaṃ paṭighasaññaṃ nānattasaññaṃ pajahato
ākāsānañcāyatanasamāpattivasena jātā dhammā añña-

¹ tattha katthaṃ, S.

maññaṃ nātivattantīti' tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; 'ākāsānañcāyatanasaññaṃ pajahato viññānañcāyatanasamāpattivāsena jātā dhammā añña-maññaṃ nātivattantīti' tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; 'viññānañcāyatanasaññaṃ pajahato ākiñcaññāyatanasamāpattivāsena jātā dhammā añña-maññaṃ nātivattantīti' tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; 'ākiñcaññāyatanasaññaṃ pajahato nevasaññānāsaññāyatanasamāpattivāsena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti' tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; 'niccasaññaṃ pajahato aniccā-nupassanāvasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti' tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; 'sukhasaññaṃ pajahato dukkhānupassanāvasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti' tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; 'attāsaññaṃ pajahato anattānupassanāvasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti' tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; 'nandīnaṃ pajahato nibbidānupassanāvasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti' tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; 'rāgaṃ pajahato virāgānupassanāvasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti' tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; 'samudayaṃ pajahato nirodhānupassanāvasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti' tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; 'ādānaṃ pajahato paṭinissaggānupassanāvasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti' tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; 'ghānasaññaṃ pajahato khayānupassanāvasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti' tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; 'āyuhanaṃ pajahato vayānupassanāvasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti' tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; 'dhuvasaññaṃ pajahato vipariṇāmanupassanāvasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti' tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; 'nimittaṃ pajahato animittānupassanāvasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti' tattha jātānaṃ

dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā ; ‘ paṇidhim pajahato appaṇihitānupassanāvasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti ’ tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā ; ‘ abhinivesaṃ pajahato suññatānupassanāvasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti ’ tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā ; ‘ sārādānābhinivesaṃ pajahato adhipaññādhammavipassanāvasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti ’ tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā ; ‘ sammohābhinevesaṃ pajahato yathābhūtañāṇadassanāvasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti ’ tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā ; ‘ ālayābhinivesaṃ pajahato ādinavānupassanāvasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti ’ tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā ; ‘ appaṭisaṅkhaṃ pajahato paṭisaṅkhānupassanāvasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti ’ tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā ; ‘ saññogābhinivesaṃ pajahato vivattaṇānupassanāvasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti ’ tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā ; ‘ ditṭhekaṭṭhe kilese pajahato sotāpattimaggāvasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti ’ tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā ; ‘ oḷārike kilese pajahato sakadāgāmimaggāvasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti ’ tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā ; ‘ anusahagāte kilese pajahato anāgāmimaggāvasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti ’ tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā ; ‘ sabbakilese pajahato arahattamaggāvasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti ’ tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā : evaṃ tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā.

74. Kathaṃ indriyānaṃ ekarasaṭṭhena bhāvanā ?

‘ Kāmacchandaṃ pajahato nekkhammāvasena pañcīndriyāni ekarasaṃ hontīti ’ indriyānaṃ ekarasaṭṭhena bhāvanā ; ‘ byāpādaṃ pajahato abyāpādasena pañcīndriyāni ekarasaṃ hontīti ’ indriyānaṃ ekarasaṭṭhena bhāvanā

. . . pe . . . 'sabbakilese pajahato arahattamaggavasena pañc' indriyāni ekarasā hontiti' indriyānañ ekarasatthena bhāvanā; evañ indriyānañ ekarasatthena bhāvanā.

75. Kathañ tadupagaviriyavāhanaatthena bhāvanā?

'Kāmacchandañ pajahanto nekkhammasena viriyañ vāhetiti' tadupagaviriyavāhanaatthena bhāvanā; 'byāpādañ pajahanto abyāpādasena viriyañ vāhetiti' tadupagaviriyavāhanaatthena bhāvanā . . . pe . . . 'sabbakilese pajahanto arahattamaggavasena viriyañ vāhetiti' tadupagaviriyavāhanaatthena bhāvanā; evañ tadupagaviriyavāhanaatthena bhāvanā.

76. Kathañ āsevanatthena bhāvanā?

'Kāmacchandañ pajahanto nekkhammañ āsevatiti' āsevanatthena bhāvanā; 'byāpādañ pajahanto abyāpādañ āsevatiti,' āsevanatthena bhāvanā . . . pe . . . 'sabbakilese pajahanto arahattamaggāñ āsevatiti' āsevanatthena bhāvanā; evañ āsevanatthena bhāvanā. Imā catasso bhāvanā.

Rūpañ passanto bhāveti, vedanañ passanto bhāveti, saññañ passanto bhāveti, sañkhāre passanto bhāveti, viññānañ passanto bhāveti; cakkhum . . . pe . . . jarāmarānañ . . . pe . . . amatogadhañ nibbānañ pariyośanaatthena passanto bhāveti. Ye ye dhammā bhāvitā honti, te te dhammā ekarasā honti; tañ ñātaatthena ñānañ, pajānanaatthena paññā; tena vuccati—'Ime dhammā bhāvetabbā' ti sotāvadhānañ, tāmpajānanā paññā sutamaye ñānañ.

C a t u t t h a b h ā ṇ a v ā r a ṇ ñ .

77. Kathañ 'Ime dhammā sacchikātabbā' ti sotāvadhānañ, tāmpajānanā paññā sutamaye ñānañ?

Eko dhammo sacchikātabbo, ākuppā cetovimutti; dve dhammā sacchikātabbā, vijjā ca vimutti ca; tayo dhammā sacchikātabbā, tisso vijjā; cattāro dhammā sacchikātabbā, cattāri sāmāññaphalāni; pañca dhammā sacchikātabbā, pañca dhammakkhandhā; cha dhammā sacchikātabbā,

cha abhiññā ; satta dhammā sacchikātabbā, satta khīṇāsa-
vabalāni ; aṭṭha dhammā sacchikātabbā, aṭṭha vimokkhā ;
nava dhammā sacchikātabbā, nava anupubbanirodhā ; dasa
dhammā sacchikātabbā, dasa asekhā dhammā.

78. Sabbaṃ bhikkhave sacchikātabbaṃ. Kiṃ ca bhik-
khave sabbaṃ sacchikātabbaṃ ? Cakkhum bhikkhave
sacchikātabbaṃ, rūpā sacchikātabbā, cakkhuviññāṇaṃ
sacchikātabbaṃ, cakkhusamphasso sacchikātabbo, yadidaṃ
cakkhusamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā
dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, taṃ pi sacchikātab-
baṃ ; sotaṃ sacchikātabbaṃ, saddā sacchikātabbā . . .
pe . . . ghānaṃ sacchikātabbaṃ, gandhā sacchikātabbā,
jivhā sacchikātabbā, rasā sacchikātabbā, kāyo sacchikā-
tabbo, phoṭṭhabbā sacchikātabbā, mano sacchikātabbo,
dhammā sacchikātabbā, manoviññāṇaṃ sacchikātabbaṃ,
manosamphasso sacchikātabbo, yadidaṃ manosamphassa-
paccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā
adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, taṃ pi sacchikātabbaṃ. Rūpaṃ
passanto sacchikaroti, vedanaṃ passanto sacchikaroti,
saññaṃ passanto sacchikaroti, saṅkhāre passanto sacchi-
karoti, viññāṇaṃ passanto sacchikaroti ; cakkhum . . .
pe . . . jarāmarāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . amatogadhaṃ nib-
bānaṃ pariyoṣānaṭṭhena passanto sacchikaroti. Ye ye
dhammā sacchikatā honti, te te dhammā phassitā¹ honti ;
tañ nātattṭhena ñāṇaṃ, pajānanaṭṭhena paññā ; tena vuccati
— ‘Ime dhammā sacchikātabbā’ ti sotāvadhānaṃ, tampa-
jānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ.

Kathaṃ ‘Ime dhammā hānabhāgiyā,² Ime dhammā
ṭhitibhāgiyā, Ime dhammā visesabhāgiyā, Ime dhammā
nibbedhabhāgiyā’ ti sotāvadhānaṃ, tampa jānanā paññā
sutamaye ñāṇaṃ ?

Paṭhamajjhānassa lābhiṃ kāmasahagatā saññā mana-
sikārā samudācaranti, hānabhāgiyo dhammo ; tadanu-
dhammatā sati santitṭhati, ṭhitibhāgiyo dhammo ; avitak-
kasahagatā saññā manasikārā samudācaranti, visesabhā-
giyo dhammo ; nibbidāsahagatā saññā manasikārā samu-

¹ phusitā, K. ; sacchikatā, S.

² pahāna°, S.

dācaranti virāgūpasamhitā, nibbedhabhāgiyo dhammo. Dutiyajjhānassa lābhiṃ vitakkasahagatā saññā manasikārā samudācaranti, hānabhāgiyo dhammo; tadanudhammatā sati santiṭṭhati, t̥hitibhāgiyo dhammo; upekkhāsukhasahagatā saññā manasikārā samudācaranti, visesabhāgiyo dhammo; nibbidāsahagatā saññā manasikārā samudācaranti virāgūpasamhitā, nibbedhabhāgiyo dhammo. Tatiyajjhānassa lābhiṃ pītisukhasahagatā saññā manasikārā samudācaranti, hānabhāgiyo dhammo; tadanudhammatā sati santiṭṭhati, t̥hitibhāgiyo dhammo; adukkhamasukhasahagatā saññā manasikārā samudācaranti, visesabhāgiyo dhammo; nibbidāsahagatā saññā manasikārā samudācaranti virāgūpasamhitā, nibbedhabhāgiyo dhammo. Catutthajjhānassa lābhiṃ upekkhāsukhasahagatā saññā manasikārā samudācaranti, hānabhāgiyo dhammo; tadanudhammatā sati santiṭṭhati, t̥hitibhāgiyo dhammo; ākāsānañcāyatanasahagatā saññā manasikārā samudācaranti, visesabhāgiyo dhammo; nibbidāsahagatā saññā manasikārā samudācaranti virāgūpasamhitā, nibbedhabhāgiyo dhammo. Ākāsānañcāyatanassa lābhiṃ rūpasahagatā saññā manasikārā samudācaranti, hānabhāgiyo dhammo; tadanudhammatā sati santiṭṭhati, t̥hitibhāgiyo dhammo; viññānañcāyatanasahagatā saññā manasikārā samudācaranti, visesabhāgiyo dhammo; nibbidāsahagatā saññā manasikārā samudācaranti virāgūpasamhitā, nibbedhabhāgiyo dhammo. Viññānañcāyatanassa lābhiṃ ākāsānañcāyatanasahagatā saññā manasikārā samudācaranti, hānabhāgiyo dhammo; tadanudhammatā sati santiṭṭhati, t̥hitibhāgiyo dhammo; ākiñcaññāyatanasahagatā saññā manasikārā samudācaranti, visesabhāgiyo dhammo; nibbidāsahagatā saññā manasikārā samudācaranti virāgūpasamhitā, nibbedhabhāgiyo dhammo. Ākiñcaññāyatanassa lābhiṃ viññānañcāyatanasahagatā saññā manasikārā samudācaranti, hānabhāgiyo dhammo; tadanudhammatā sati santiṭṭhati, t̥hitibhāgiyo dhammo; nevasaññānāsaññāyatanasahagatā saññā manasikārā samudācaranti, visesabhāgiyo dhammo; nibbidāsahagatā saññā manasikārā samudācaranti virāgūpasamhitā, nib-

bedhabhāgiyo dhammo. Tañ nātaṭṭhena ñāṇaṃ, pajāna-
naṭṭhena paññā ; tena vuccati—‘Ime dhammā hānabhā-
giyā, Ime dhammā tṭhitibhāgiyā, Ime dhammā visesa-
bhāgiyā, Ime dhammā nibbedhabhāgiyā’ ti sotāvadhānaṃ,
tampajānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ.

79. Kathaṃ ‘Sabbe saṅkhārā aniccā, sabbe saṅkhārā
dukkhā, sabbe dhammā anattā’ ti sotāvadhānaṃ, tampa-
jānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ ?

‘Rūpaṃ aniccaṃ khayatṭhena, dukkhaṃ khayatṭhena,
anattā asāraṅkatṭhenāti’ sotāvadhānaṃ, tampajānanā paññā
sutamaye ñāṇaṃ. ‘Vedanā, saññā, saṅkhārā, viññāṇaṃ,
cakkhuṃ . . . pe . . . jarāmaraṇaṃ aniccaṃ khayatṭhena,
dukkhaṃ khayatṭhena, anattā asāraṅkatṭhenāti’ sotāvad-
hānaṃ, tampajānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ ; tañ nātaṭ-
ṭhena ñāṇaṃ, pajānanatṭhena paññā ; tena vuccati—‘Sabbe
saṅkhārā aniccā, sabbe saṅkhārā dukkhā, sabbe dhammā
anattā’ ti sotāvadhānaṃ, tampajānanā paññā sutamaye
ñāṇaṃ.

80. Kathaṃ ‘Idaṃ dukkhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ, idaṃ duk-
khasamudayaṃ ariyasaccaṃ, idaṃ dukkhanirodhaṃ
ariyasaccaṃ, idaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ariya-
saccan’ ti sotāvadhānaṃ, tampajānanā paññā sutamaye
ñāṇaṃ ?

Tattha katamaṃ dukkhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ ? Jāti pi
dukkhā, jarā pi dukkhā, maraṇaṃ pi dukkhaṃ, sokapari-
devadukkhadomanassupāyāsā pi dukkhā, appiyehi¹ sam-
payogo dukkho, piyehi vippayogo dukkho, yaṃ p’icchaṃ
na labhati taṃ pi dukkhaṃ, saṅkhittena pañc’ upādānak-
khandā pi dukkhā.

Tattha katamā jāti ? Yā tesāṃ tesāṃ sattānaṃ tamhi
tamhi sattanikāye jāti sañjāti okkanti abhinibbatti khand-
hānaṃ pātubhāvo āyatanānaṃ paṭilābho, ayaṃ vuccati jāti.

Tattha katamā jarā ? Yā tesāṃ tesāṃ sattānaṃ tamhi
tamhi sattanikāye jarā jiraṇatā khaṇḍiccaṃ pāliccaṃ
valittacatā āyuno saṃhāni indriyānaṃ paripāko, ayaṃ
vuccati jarā.

¹ apiyehi, M.

Tattha katamañ maraṇaṃ ? Yā tesaṃ tesaṃ sattānaṃ tamhā tamhā sattanikāyā cuti cavanatā bhedo antara-dhānaṃ maccumaraṇaṃ kālakiriyā khandhānaṃ bhedo kalebarassa¹ nikkhepo jīvitindriyassa upacchedo, idaṃ vuccati maraṇaṃ.

81. Tattha katamo soko ? Yo² ñātibyasanena vā phuṭṭhassa bhogabyasanena vā phuṭṭhassa rogabyasanena vā phuṭṭhassa silabyasanena vā phuṭṭhassa diṭṭhibyasanena vā phuṭṭhassa aññataraññatarena byasanena samannā-gatassa aññataraññatarena dukkhadhammena phuṭṭhassa soko socanā socitattaṃ antosoko antoparisoko cetaso pariñjhāyanā domanassaṃ sokasallaṃ, ayaṃ vuccati soko.

Tattha katamo paridevo ? Yo ñātibyasanena vā phuṭṭhassa bhogabyasanena vā phuṭṭhassa rogabyasanena vā phuṭṭhassa silabyasanena vā phuṭṭhassa diṭṭhibyasanena vā phuṭṭhassa aññataraññatarena byasanena samannā-gatassa aññataraññatarena dukkhadhammena phuṭṭhassa ādevo paridevo ādevanā paridevanā ādevitattaṃ paridevitattaṃ vācāpalāpo vippalāpo lālappo lālappanā lālappitattaṃ, ayaṃ vuccati paridevo.

Tattha katamaṃ dukkhaṃ ? Yaṃ kāyikaṃ asātaṃ kāyikaṃ dukkhaṃ, kāyasamphassaṃ asātaṃ dukkhaṃ vedayitaṃ, kāyasamphassajā asātā dukkhā vedanā, idaṃ vuccati dukkhaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ domanassaṃ ? Yaṃ cetasikaṃ asātaṃ cetasikaṃ dukkhaṃ, cetosamphassaṃ asātaṃ dukkhaṃ vedayitaṃ, cetosamphassajā asātā dukkhā vedanā, idaṃ vuccati domanassaṃ.

Tattha katamo upāyāso ? Yo ñātibyasanena vā phuṭṭhassa bhogabyasanena vā phuṭṭhassa rogabyasanena vā phuṭṭhassa silabyasanena vā phuṭṭhassa diṭṭhibyasanena vā phuṭṭhassa aññataraññatarena byasanena samannā-gatassa aññataraññatarena dukkhadhammena phuṭṭhassa āyāso upāyāso āyāsanā upāyāsanā āyāsitattaṃ upāyāsitattaṃ, ayaṃ vuccati upāyāso.

82. Tattha katamo appiyehi sampayogo dukkho ? Idha

¹ kaḷavarassa, M. K.

² S. M. omit yo.

yāssa¹ te honti anitthā akantā amanāpā rūpā saddā gandhā rasā phoṭṭhabbā ye vā pan'assa te honti anattakāmā ahitakāmā aphāsukāmā ayogakkhemakāmā, yā tehi saṅgati² samāgamo samodhānaṃ missibhāvo, ayaṃ vuccati appiyehi sampayogo dukkho.

Tattha katamo piyehi vippayogo dukkho? Idha yāssa te honti itthā kantā manāpā rūpā saddā gandhā rasā phoṭṭhabbā ye vā pan'assa te honti atthakāmā hitakāmā phāsukāmā yogakkhemakāmā mātā vā pitā vā bhātā vā bhaginī vā mittā vā amaccā vā ñāti vā³ sālohitā vā, yā tehi asaṅgati² asamāgamo asamodhānaṃ amissibhāvo, ayaṃ vuccati piyehi vippayogo dukkho.

Tattha katamaṃ yaṃ p' icchaṃ na labhati taṃ pi dukkhaṃ? Jātidhammānaṃ sattānaṃ evaṃ icchā uppajjati—'Aho vata mayaṃ na jātidhammā assāma, na ca vata no jāti āgaccheyyāti'; na kho pan' etaṃ icchāya pattabbaṃ: idaṃ pi yaṃ p' icchaṃ na labhati taṃ pi dukkhaṃ. Jarādhammānaṃ sattānaṃ . . . pe . . . byādhidhammānaṃ sattānaṃ, maraṇadhammānaṃ sattānaṃ, sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsadhammānaṃ sattānaṃ evaṃ icchā uppajjati—'Aho vata mayaṃ na sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsadhammā assāma, na ca vata no sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā āgaccheyyun' ti; na kho pan' etaṃ icchāya pattabbaṃ: idaṃ pi yaṃ p' icchaṃ na labhati taṃ pi dukkhaṃ.

Tattha katamā saṅkhittena pañc' upādānakkhandhā dukkhā? Seyyathidaṃ rūpūpādānakkhandho vedanūpādānakkhandho saññūpādānakkhandho saṅkhārūpādānakkhandho viññānūpādānakkhandho, ime vuccanti saṅkhittena pañc' upādānakkhandhā dukkhā.

Idaṃ vuccati dukkhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ.

83. Tattha katamaṃ dukkhasamudayaṃ ariyasaccaṃ? Yāyaṃ taṇhā ponobhavikā⁴ nandirāgasahagatā tatrataṭṭrābhinandinī, seyyathidaṃ—kāmataṇhā bhavataṇhā vibha-

¹ yassa, S. K.

³ S. M. omit vā.

² M. has sandhiṃ before saṅgati.

⁴ ponabbhavikā, M.

vataṇhā, sā kho pan' esā taṇhā kattha uppajjamānā uppajjati, kattha nivisaṃmānā nivisati? Yaṃ loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ, etth' esā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nivisaṃmānā nivisati. Kiṃ ca loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ? Cakkhuṃ loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ; etth' esā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nivisaṃmānā nivisati. Sotaṃ loke, ghānaṃ loke, jivhā loke, kāyo loke, mano loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ; etth' esā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nivisaṃmānā nivisati. Rūpā loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ; etth' esā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nivisaṃmānā nivisati. Saddā loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ . . . pe . . . dhammā loke, cakkhuvīññānaṃ loke . . . pe . . . manovīññānaṃ loke, cakkhusamphasso loke . . . pe . . . manosamphasso loke, cakkhusamphassajā vedanā loke . . . pe . . . manosamphassajā vedanā loke. rūpasāññā loke . . . pe . . . dhammasāññā loke, rūpasāññetanā loke . . . pe . . . dhammasāññetanā loke, rūpatāṇhā loke . . . pe . . . dhammatāṇhā loke, rūpavitakko loke . . . pe . . . dhammavitakko loke, rūpavicāro loke . . . pe . . . dhammavicāro loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ; etth' esā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nivisaṃmānā nivisati.

Idaṃ vuccati dukkhasamudayaṃ ariyasaccaṃ.

84. Tattha katamaṃ dukkhanirodhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ? Yo tassā yeva taṇhāya asesavirāganirodho cāgo paṭinissaggo mutti anālayo, sā kho pan' esā taṇhā kattha pahiyamānā pahiyati, kattha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati? Yaṃ loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ, etth' esā taṇhā pahiyamānā pahiyati, ettha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati. Kiṃ ca loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ? Cakkhuṃ loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ, etth' esā taṇhā pahiyamānā pahiyati, ettha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati . . . pe . . . dhammavicāro loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ, etth' esā taṇhā pahiyamānā pahiyati, ettha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati.

Idaṃ vuccati dukkhanirodhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ.

85. Tattha katamaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ariyasaccaṃ? Ayaṃ eva ariyo atthaṅgiko maggo, seyyathidaṃ—sammāditṭhi sammāsaṅkappo sammāvācā

sammākammanto sammā-ājīvo sammāvāyāmo sammā-sati sammāsamādhi.

Tattha katamā sammādiṭṭhi? Dukkhe ñāṇaṃ, dukkhasamudaye ñāṇaṃ, dukkhanirodhe ñāṇaṃ, dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya ñāṇaṃ; ayaṃ vuccati sammādiṭṭhi.

Tattha katamo sammāsaṅkappo? Nekkhammasaṅkappo, abyāpadasaṅkappo, avihiṃsāsaṅkappo; ayaṃ vuccati sammāsaṅkappo.

Tattha katamā sammāvācā? Musāvādā veramaṇī, pisunā vācā veramaṇī, pharusā vācā veramaṇī, samphapalāpā veramaṇī; ayaṃ vuccati sammāvācā.

Tattha katamo sammākammanto? Pāṇātipātā veramaṇī, adinnādānā veramaṇī, kāmesu micchācārā veramaṇī; ayaṃ vuccati sammākammanto.

Tattha katamo sammā-ājīvo? Idha ariyasāvako micchā-ājīvaṃ pahāya sammā-ājīvena jivitaṃ kappeti; ayaṃ vuccati sammā-ājīvo.

Tattha katamo sammāvāyāmo? Idha bhikkhu anuppannānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ anuppādāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati, uppannānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānāya . . . pe . . . anuppannānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ uppādāya . . . pe . . . uppannānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ ṭhitiyā asamosāya bhiyyobhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya pāripuriyā chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati; ayaṃ vuccati sammāvāyāmo.

Tattha katamā sammāsati? Idha bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā viññeyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ, vedanāsu, citte, dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā viññeyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ; ayaṃ vuccati sammāsati.

Tattha katamo sammāsamādhi? Idha bhikkhu vivicc'eva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ savicāraṃ vivekajaṃ pītisukhaṃ paṭhamajjhānaṃ upasampajja viharati, vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā ajjhattaṃ sampasādanaṃ cetaso ekodibhāvaṃ avitakkaṃ avicāraṃ

samādhijam pītisukham dutiyajjhānam upasampajja viharati, pītiyā ca virāgā upekkhako ca viharati sato ca sampajāno sukhañ ca kāyena paṭisaṃvedeti, yaṃ taṃ ariyā ācikkhanti ‘upekkhako satimā sukhavihārī’ ti tatiyajjhānam upasampajja viharati, sukhasa ca pahānā dukkhasa ca pahānā pubbe va somanassadomanassānam aṭṭhaṅgamā adukkhamasukham upekkhāsatipārisuddhiṃ catutthajjhānam upasampajja viharati; ayam vuccati sammāsamādhī. Idam vuccati dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ariyasaccam. Tañ nātattṭhena ñāṇam pajānattṭhena paññā; tena vuccati—‘Idam dukkham ariyasaccam, Idam dukkhasamudayam ariyasaccam, Idam dukkhanirodham ariyasaccam, Idam dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ariyasaccan’ ti sotāvadhānam, taṃpajānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇam. Evaṃ sotāvadhāne paññā sutamaye ñāṇam.

I. 2.

1. Katham sutvāna saṃvare paññā silamaye ñāṇam?

Pañca silāni — pariyantapārisuddhisilam ariyanta-pārisuddhisilam paripunṇapārisuddhisilam aparāmatṭhapārisuddhisilam paṭipassaddhipārisuddhisilam.

Tattha katamam pariyantapārisuddhisilam? Anupasampannānam pariyantasikkhāpadānam—idam pariyantapārisuddhisilam.

Katamam ariyantapārisuddhisilam? Upasampannānam ariyantasikkhāpadānam—idam ariyantapārisuddhisilam.

Katamam paripunṇapārisuddhisilam? Puthujjanakalyāṇakānam kusaladhamme yuttānam sekhapariyante¹ paripūrākārīnam kāye ca jivite ca anapekkhānam pariccattajjivitaṇam—idam paripunṇapārisuddhisilam.

Katamam aparāmatṭhapārisuddhisilam? Sattannam sekhānam—idam aparāmatṭhapārisuddhisilam.

¹ asekha°, K.

Katamañ paṭipassaddhipārisuddhisīlañ ? Tathāgata-sāvakanāñ khīṇāsavānañ Paccekabuddhānañ Tathāgatañ Arahantānañ Sammāsambuddhānañ—idañ paṭipassaddhipārisuddhisīlañ.

2. Atthi sīlañ pariyañtañ, atthi sīlañ aperiyañtañ.

Tattha katamañ tañ sīlañ pariyañtañ ? Atthi sīlañ lābhapariyañtañ, atthi sīlañ yasapariyañtañ, atthi sīlañ ñātipariyañtañ, atthi sīlañ aṅgapariyañtañ, atthi sīlañ jīvitapariyañtañ.

Katamañ tañ sīlañ lābhapariyañtañ ? Idh' ekacco lābhahetu lābhapaccayā lābhakāraṇā yathāsamādiññañ sikkhāpadañ vitikkamati—idañ tañ sīlañ lābhapariyañtañ.

Katamañ tañ sīlañ yasapariyañtañ ? Idh' ekacco yasahetu yasapaccayā yasakāraṇā yathāsamādiññañ sikkhāpadañ vitikkamati—idañ tañ sīlañ yasapariyañtañ.

Katamañ tañ sīlañ ñātipariyañtañ ? Idh' ekacco ñātihetu ñātipaccayā ñātikāraṇā yathāsamādiññañ sikkhāpadañ vitikkamati—idañ tañ sīlañ ñātipariyañtañ.

Katamañ tañ sīlañ aṅgapariyañtañ ? Idh' ekacco aṅgahetu aṅgapaccayā aṅgakāraṇā yathāsamādiññañ sikkhāpadañ vitikkamati—idañ tañ sīlañ aṅgapariyañtañ.

Katamañ tañ sīlañ jīvitapariyañtañ ? Idh' ekacco jīvitahetu jīvitapaccayā jīvitakāraṇā yathāsamādiññañ sikkhāpadañ vitikkamati—idañ tañ sīlañ jīvitapariyañtañ.

Evarūpāni silāni khaṇḍāni chiddāni sabalāni kammāsāni na bhujissāni na viññūpasatthāni parāmaṭṭhāni na samādhisañvattanikāni na avippaṭisāravatthukāni na pāmojjavatthukāni na pītivatthukāni na passaddhivatthukāni na sukhavatthukāni na samādhivatthukāni na yathābhūtañānapadassanavatthukāni na ekantanibbidāya na virāgāya na nirodhāya na upasamāya na abhiññāya na sambodhāya na nibbānāya sañvattanti—idañ tañ sīlañ pariyañtañ.

3. Katamañ tañ sīlañ aperiyañtañ ? Atthi sīlañ na

lābhapariyantam, atthi silam na yasapariyantam, atthi silam na ñātipariyantam, atthi silam na aṅgapariyantam, atthi silam na jīvitapariyantam.

Katamam tam silam na lābhapariyantam? Idh' ekacco lābhahetu lābhapaccayā lābhakāraṇā yathāsamādiṇṇam sikkhāpadaṃ vitikkamāya cittaṃ pi na uppādeti, kiṃ so vitikkamissati; idam tam silam na lābhapariyantam.

Katamam tam silam na yasapariyantam? Idh' ekacco yasahetu yasapaccayā yasakāraṇā yathāsamādiṇṇam sikkhāpadaṃ vitikkamāya cittaṃ pi na uppādeti, kiṃ so vitikkamissati; idam tam silam na yasapariyantam.

Katamam tam silam na ñātipariyantam? Idh' ekacco ñātihetu ñātipaccayā ñātikāraṇā yathāsamādiṇṇam sikkhāpadaṃ vitikkamāya cittaṃ pi na uppādeti, kiṃ so vitikkamissati; idam tam silam na ñātipariyantam.

Katamam tam silam na aṅgapariyantam? Idh' ekacco aṅgahetu aṅgapaccayā aṅgakāraṇā yathāsamādiṇṇam sikkhāpadaṃ vitikkamāya cittaṃ pi na uppādeti, kiṃ so vitikkamissati; idam tam silam na aṅgapariyantam.

Katamam tam silam na jīvitapariyantam? Idh' ekacco jīvitahetu jīvitapaccayā jīvitakāraṇā yathāsamādiṇṇam sikkhāpadaṃ vitikkamāya cittaṃ pi na uppādeti, kiṃ so vitikkamissati; idam tam silam na jīvitapariyantam.

Evarūpāni silāni akhaṇḍāni achiddāni asabalāni akammāsāni bhujissāni viññūpasatthāni aparāmatthāni samādhisaṃvattanikāni avippatīsāravatthukāni pāmojjavatthukāni pītivatthukāni passaddhivatthukāni sukhavatthukāni samādhivatthukāni yathābhūtañānadassanavatthukāni ekantanibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya upasamāya abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṃvattanti—idam tam silam apariyantam.

4. Kim silam? Kati silāni? Kimsamuṭṭhānam silam? Katidhammasamodhānam silam?

Kim silan ti? Cetanā silam, cetasikam silam, sarīvaro silam, avitikkamo silam.

Kati silāniti? Tīṇi silāni, kusalasilam akusalasilam abyākatasilam.

Kimsamuṭṭhānam silan ti? Kusalacittasamuṭṭhānam

kusalasīlaṃ, akusalacittasamutṭhānaṃ akusalasīlaṃ, abyākatacittasamutṭhānaṃ abyākatasīlaṃ.

Katidhammasamodhānaṃ silaṃ ti? Saṃvarasamodhānaṃ silaṃ, avitikkamasamodhānaṃ silaṃ, tathābhāve jātacetanāsamodhānaṃ silaṃ; paṇātipātaṃ saṃvaraṭṭhena silaṃ avitikkamaṭṭhena silaṃ, adinnādānaṃ saṃvaraṭṭhena silaṃ avitikkamaṭṭhena silaṃ, kāmesu micchācāraṃ saṃvaraṭṭhena silaṃ avitikkamaṭṭhena silaṃ, musāvādaṃ saṃvaraṭṭhena silaṃ avitikkamaṭṭhena silaṃ, pisuṇāvācaṃ saṃvaraṭṭhena silaṃ avitikkamaṭṭhena silaṃ, pharusavācaṃ saṃvaraṭṭhena silaṃ avitikkamaṭṭhena silaṃ, samphappalāpaṃ saṃvaraṭṭhena silaṃ avitikkamaṭṭhena silaṃ, abhijjaṃ saṃvaraṭṭhena silaṃ avitikkamaṭṭhena silaṃ, byāpādaṃ saṃvaraṭṭhena silaṃ avitikkamaṭṭhena silaṃ, micchādītṭhiṃ saṃvaraṭṭhena silaṃ avitikkamaṭṭhena silaṃ, nekkhammena kāmacchandaṃ saṃvaraṭṭhena silaṃ avitikkamaṭṭhena silaṃ, abyāpādena byāpādaṃ saṃvaraṭṭhena silaṃ avitikkamaṭṭhena silaṃ, ālokasaññāya ṭhīnamiddhaṃ, avikkhepaṭṭhena uddhaccaṃ, dhammavavattānena vicikicchāṃ, ṇāṇena avijjaṃ, pāmojjena aratīṃ, pathamajjhānena nīvaraṇaṃ, dutiyajjhānena vitakkavicāre, tatiyajjhānena pīṭīṃ, catutthajjhānena sukhadukkhaṃ, ākāsaṇācāyatana-samāpattiyā rūpaṇācāyatana-samāpattiyā ākāsaṇācāyatana-saññāṃ, viññāṇācāyatana-samāpattiyā ākiñcaṇācāyatana-saññāṃ, nevaṣaṇācāyatana-samāpattiyā ākiñcaṇācāyatana-saññāṃ, aniccānupassanāya niccasaṇāṃ, dukkhānupassanāya sukhasaññāṃ, anattānupassanāya attasaṇāṃ, nibbidānupassanāya nandīṃ, virāgānupassanāya rāgaṃ, nirodhānupassanāya samudayaṃ, paṭinissaggānupassanāya ādānaṃ, khayānupassanāya ghanasaṇāṃ, vayanupassanāya āyuhanaṃ, vipariṇāmanupassanāya dhuvasaṇāṃ, animittānupassanāya nimittaṃ, appaṇihitānupassanāya paṇidhiṃ, suññānupassanāya abhinivesaṃ, adhipaṇṇā-dhammavipassanāya sārāgābhinivesaṃ, yathābhūtaṇā-dassanena sammohābhinivesaṃ, ādinavānupassanāya ālayābhinivesaṃ, paṭisaṅkhānupassanāya appaṭisaṅkhaṃ,

vivaṭṭanānupassanāya saññogābhinivesaṃ, sotāpattimaggena diṭṭhekaṭṭhe kilese, sakadāgāmaggena oḷārike kilese, anāgāmaggena anusahagata kilese, arahattamaggena sabbakilese saṃvaraṭṭhena silaṃ avitikkamaṭṭhena silaṃ.

5. Pañca silāni; pānātipātassa pahānaṃ silaṃ, veraṃaṇi silaṃ, cetanā silaṃ, saṃvaro silaṃ, avitikkamo silaṃ. Evarūpāni silāni cittaṃ avipparāya saṃvattanti, pāmojjāya saṃvattanti, pīṭiyā saṃvattanti, passaddhiyā saṃvattanti, somanassāya saṃvattanti, āsevanāya saṃvattanti, bhāvanāya saṃvattanti, bahulikammāya saṃvattanti, alaṅkāraya saṃvattanti, parikkhāraya saṃvattanti, parivāraya saṃvattanti, paripūriyā saṃvattanti, ekantaṇibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya upasamāya abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṃvattanti. Evarūpānaṃ silānaṃ saṃvarapārisuddhi adhisilaṃ, saṃvarapārisuddhiyā ṭhitaṃ cittaṃ na vikkhepaṃ gacchati, avikkhepapārisuddhi adhicittaṃ, saṃvarapārisuddhiṃ sammā passati, avikkhepapārisuddhiṃ sammā passati, dassanapārisuddhi adhipañña; yo tattha saṃvaraṭṭho, ayaṃ adhisilasikkhā; yo tattha avikkhepaṭṭho, ayaṃ adhicittasikkhā; yo tattha dassanaṭṭho, ayaṃ adhipaññasikkhā. Imā tisso sikkhāyo āvajjanto sikkhati, jānanto sikkhati, passanto sikkhati, paccavekkhanto sikkhati, cittaṃ adhiṭṭhahanto¹ sikkhati, saddhāya adhimuccanto sikkhati, viriyaṃ paggaṇhanto sikkhati, satiraṃ upaṭṭhāpento sikkhati, cittaṃ samādahanto sikkhati, paññāya pajānanto sikkhati, abhiññeyyaṃ abhijānanto sikkhati, pariññeyyaṃ parijānanto sikkhati, pahātabbaṃ pajahanto sikkhati, sacchikātabbaṃ sacchikaronto sikkhati, bhāvetabbaṃ bhāvento sikkhati.

6. Pañca silāni; pānātipātassa, adinnādānassa, kāmesu micchācārassa, musāvādassa, piṣuṇāya vācāya, pharusāya vācāya, samphappalāpassa, abhijjhāya, byāpādassa, micchādiṭṭhiyā, nekkhammena kāmacchandassa, abyāpādena byāpādassa, ālokasaññāya thīnamiddhassa, avikkhepena

¹ paṭiṭṭhahanto, M.

uddhaccassa, dhammavavattḥānena vicikicchāya, ñāṇena avijjāya, pāmojjena aratīyā, paṭhamajjhānena nīvaraṇānaṃ, dutiyajjhānena vitakkavicārānaṃ, tatiyajjhānena pītiyā, catutthajjhānena sukhadukkḥānaṃ, ākāsaṇācāyatanaśamāpattiyā rūpasāññāya paṭighasaññāya nānattasaññāya, viññāṇācāyatanaśamāpattiyā ākāsaṇācāyatanaśamāpattiyā, ākiñcaññāyatanaśamāpattiyā viññāṇācāyatanaśamāpattiyā, nevasāññānāsaññāyatanaśamāpattiyā ākiñcaññāyatanaśamāpattiyā, aniccānupassanāya niccasaññāya, dukkhānupassanāya sukhasaññāya, anattānupassanāya anat-tasaññāya, nibbidānupassanāya nandiyā, virāgānupassanāya rāgassa, nirodhānupassanāya samudayassa, paṭinissaggānupassanāya ādānassa, khayānupassanāya ghanasaññāya, vayānupassanāya āyuhanassa, vipariṇāṃānupassanāya dhuvasaññāya, animittānupassanāya nimit-tassa, appaṇihitānupassanāya paṇidhiyā, suññatānupassanāya abhinivesassa, adhipaññādharmavipassanāya sārāgābhinivesassa, yathābhūtañānadassanena sammohābhinivesassa, ādinavānupassanāya ālayābhinivesassa, paṭisañkhānupassanāya appaṭisañkhāya, vivaṭṭanānupassanāya saññogābhinivesassa, sotāpattimaggena diṭṭhekattḥānaṃ kilesānaṃ, sakadāgāmaggena oḷārikānaṃ kilesānaṃ, anāgāmaggena anusahagatānaṃ kilesānaṃ, arahattamaggena sabbakilesānaṃ paḥānaṃ silāṃ, vera-maṇī silāṃ, cetanā silāṃ, saṃvaro silāṃ, avītikkaṃ silāṃ. Evarūpāni silāni cittassa avippaṭisārāya saṃvattanti, pāmojjāya saṃvattanti, pītiyā saṃvattanti, passaddhiyā saṃvattanti, somanassāya saṃvattanti, āsevanāya saṃvattanti, bhāvanāya saṃvattanti, bahulikammāya saṃvattanti, alaṅkārayā saṃvattanti, parikkhārayā saṃvattanti, parivārāya saṃvattanti, pāripūriyā saṃvattanti, ekantanibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya upa-samāya abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṃvattanti. Evarūpānaṃ silānaṃ saṃvarapārisuddhi adhisilāṃ, saṃvarapārisuddhiyā ṭhitaṃ cittaṃ na vikkhepaṃ gacchati, avikkhepapārisuddhi adhicittaṃ, saṃvarapārisuddhiṃ sammā passati, avikkhepapārisuddhiṃ sammā passati, dassanapārisuddhi adhipaññā ; yo tattha saṃvaraṭṭho,

ayaṃ adhisīlasikkhā; yo tattha avikkhepaṭṭho, ayaṃ adhi-
cittasikkhā; yo tattha dassanaṭṭho, ayaṃ adhipaññāsikkhā.
Imā tisso sikkhāyo āvajjanto sikkhati, jānanto sikkhati,
passanto sikkhati, paccavekkhanto sikkhati, cittaṃ ad-
hiṭṭhahanto sikkhati, saddhāya adhimuccanto sikkhati,
viriyāṃ paggaṇhanto sikkhati, satim̃ upaṭṭhapento
sikkhati, cittaṃ samādahanto sikkhati, paññāya pajā-
nanto sikkhati, abhiññeyyaṃ abhijānanto sikkhati,
pariññeyyaṃ parijānanto sikkhati, pahātappaṃ pajahanto
sikkhati, sacchikātaṃ sacchikaronto sikkhati, bhāve-
tappaṃ bhāvento sikkhati. Tañ ñātattṭhena ñāṇaṃ,
pajānanattṭhena paññā; tena vuccati—'Sutvāna saṃvare
paññā silamaye ñāṇaṃ.'

I. 3.

1. Kathaṃ saṃvaritvā samādahane paññā samādhi-
bhāvanāmāyē ñāṇaṃ?

Eko samādhi—cittassa ekaggatā; dve samādhi—lokiyo
samādhi, lokuttaro samādhi; tāyo samādhi—savitakka-
savicāro samādhi, avitakkavicāramatto samādhi, avitak-
kāvicāro samādhi; cattāro samādhi—hānabhāgiyo
samādhi, ṭhitibhāgiyo samādhi, viśesabhāgiyo samādhi,
nibbedabhāgiyo samādhi; pañca samādhi—pītipharaṇatā,
sukhapharaṇatā, cetopharaṇatā,¹ ālokapharaṇatā, paccā-
vekkhanānimittaṃ; cha samādhi—Buddhānussativasena
cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhi, Dhammānussativa-
sena cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhi, Saṅghānus-
sativasena cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhi, silānus-
sativasena cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhi, cāgā-
nussativasena cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhi, deva-
tānussativasena cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhi;
satta samādhi—samādhikusalatā, samādhissa samāpatti-
kusalatā, samādhissa ṭhitikusalatā, samādhissa vuṭṭhāna-

¹ M. and S. have upekkhāpharaṇatā instead of ceto-
pharaṇatā.

kusalatā, samādhissa kalyatākusalatā,¹ samādhissa gocara-kusalatā, samādhissa abhinihārakusalatā; atṭha samādhi—paṭhavīkasiṇavasena cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhi, āpokasiṇavasena . . . pe . . . tejokasiṇavasena, vāyokasiṇavasena, nilakasiṇavasena, pitakasiṇavasena, lohitakasiṇavasena, odātakasiṇavasena cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhi; nava samādhi—rūpāvacaro samādhi atthi hīno atthi majjhimo atthi paṇito, arūpāvacaro samādhi atthi hīno atthi majjhimo atthi paṇito, suññato samādhi, animitto samādhi, appanīhito samādhi; dasa samādhi—uddhumātakasaññāvasena cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhi, vinīlakasaññāvasena, vipubbakasaññāvasena, vicchiddakasaññāvasena, vikkhāyitasaññāvasena, vikkhittakasaññāvasena, hatavikkhittakasaññāvasena,² lohitakasaññāvasena, puḷavakasaññāvasena,³ atṭhikasaññāvasena cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhi. Ime pañcapanāsa samādhi.

2. Api ca pañcavīsati samādhissa samādhiṭṭhā—parigahatṭhena samādhi, parivāratṭhena samādhi, paripūrātṭhena samādhi, ekaggatṭhena samādhi, avikkhepatṭhena samādhi, avisāratṭhena samādhi, anāvilatṭhena samādhi, anīñjanatṭhena⁴ samādhi, vimuttatṭhena samādhi, ekattupatṭhānavasena cittassa ṭhitattā samādhi, ‘samaṃ esatīti’ samādhi, ‘visamaṃ n’esatīti’ samādhi, samaṃ esitattā samādhi, visamaṃ n’esitattā samādhi, ‘samaṃ ādiyatīti’ samādhi, ‘visamaṃ n’ādiyatīti’ samādhi, samaṃ ādiṇṇattā samādhi, visamaṃ anādiṇṇattā samādhi, ‘samaṃ paṭipajjatīti’ samādhi, ‘visamaṃ na paṭipajjatīti’ samādhi, samaṃ paṭipannattā samādhi, visamaṃ na paṭipannattā samādhi, ‘samaṃ jhāyatīti’ samādhi, ‘visamaṃ jhāpetīti’ samādhi, samaṃ jhātattā samādhi, visamaṃ jhāpitattā samādhi, samo ca hito ca sukho cāti samādhi. Imā pañcavīsati samādhissa samādhiṭṭhā. Tañ ñātatṭhena ñāṇaṃ, pajānanatṭhena paññā; tena vuccati—‘Saṃvaritvā samādahane paññā samādhibhāvanāmaye ñāṇaṃ.’”

¹ kallatākallakusalatā, S. kallitakusalatā, K.

² hatavikkhāyitasaññāvasena, K. ³ puḷuvaka°, M.

⁴ anijjanatṭhena, S.

I. 4.

1. Katham paccayapariggahe paññā dhammatṭhitiñāṇam ?

Avijjā saṅkhārānaṃ uppādatṭhiti ca pavattatṭhiti ca nimittatṭhiti ca āyuhanatṭhiti ca saññogatṭhiti ca palibodhatṭhiti ca samudayatṭhiti ca hetutṭhiti ca paccayatṭhiti ca ; imehi navahākārehi¹ ‘avijjā paccayo, saṅkhārā paccayasamuppannā, ubho p’ete dhammā paccayasamuppannā’ ti paccayapariggahe paññā dhammatṭhitiñāṇam. Atītaṃ pi addhānaṃ anāgataṃ pi addhānaṃ avijjā saṅkhārānaṃ uppādatṭhiti ca pavattatṭhiti ca nimittatṭhiti ca āyuhanatṭhiti ca saññogatṭhiti ca palibodhatṭhiti ca samudayatṭhiti ca hetutṭhiti ca paccayatṭhiti ca ; imehi navahākārehi ‘avijjā paccayo, saṅkhārā paccayasamuppannā, ubho p’ete dhammā paccayasamuppannā’ ti paccayapariggahe paññā dhammatṭhitiñāṇam. Saṅkhārā viññāpessa . . . pe . . . viññāṇaṃ nāmarūpassa, nāmarūpaṃ salāyatanassa, salāyatanam phassassa, phasso vedanāya, vedanā taṇhāya, taṇhā upādānassa, upādānaṃ bhavassa, bhavo jātiyā, jāti jarāmarāṇassa uppādatṭhiti ca pavattatṭhiti ca nimittatṭhiti ca āyuhanatṭhiti ca saññogatṭhiti ca palibodhatṭhiti ca samudayatṭhiti ca hetutṭhiti ca paccayatṭhiti ca ; imehi navahākārehi ‘jāti paccayo, jarāmarāṇam paccayasamuppannaṃ, ubho p’ete dhammā paccayasamuppannā’ ti paccayapariggahe paññā dhammatṭhitiñāṇam. Atītaṃ pi addhānaṃ anāgataṃ pi addhānaṃ jāti jarāmarāṇassa uppādatṭhiti ca pavattatṭhiti ca nimittatṭhiti ca āyuhanatṭhiti ca saññogatṭhiti ca palibodhatṭhiti ca samudayatṭhiti ca hetutṭhiti ca paccayatṭhiti ca ; imehi navahākārehi ‘jāti paccayo, jarāmarāṇam paccayasamuppannaṃ, ubho p’ete dhammā paccayasamuppannā’ ti paccayapariggahe paññā dhammatṭhitiñāṇam.

2. ‘Avijjā hetu, saṅkhārā hetusamuppannā, ubho p’ete dhammā hetusamuppannā’ ti paccayapariggahe paññā dhammatṭhitiñāṇam. ‘Atītaṃ pi addhānaṃ anāgataṃ

¹ navā ākarehi, S.

pi addhānaṃ avijjā hetu, saṅkhārā hetusamuppannā, ubho p'ete dhammā hetusamuppannā' ti paccayapariggahe paññā dhammaṭṭhitiñāṇaṃ. 'Saṅkhārā hetu viññāṇaṃ hetusamuppannaṃ . . . pe . . . viññāṇaṃ hetu nāmarūpaṃ hetusamuppannaṃ, nāmarūpaṃ hetu saḷāyatanaṃ hetusamuppannaṃ, saḷāyatanaṃ hetu phasso hetusamuppanno, phasso hetu vedanā hetusamuppannā, vedanā hetu taṇhā hetusamuppannā, taṇhā hetu upādānaṃ hetusamuppannaṃ, upādānaṃ hetu bhavo hetusamuppanno, bhavo hetu jāti hetusamuppannā, jāti hetu jarāmaṇaṃ hetusamuppannaṃ, ubho p'ete dhammā hetusamuppannā' ti paccayapariggahe paññā dhammaṭṭhitiñāṇaṃ. 'Atitaṃ pi addhānaṃ, anāgataṃ pi addhānaṃ, jāti hetu jarāmaṇaṃ hetusamuppannaṃ, ubho p'ete dhammā hetusamuppannā' ti paccayapariggahe paññā dhammaṭṭhitiñāṇaṃ.

3. 'Avijjā paṭicca, saṅkhārā paṭiccasamuppannā, ubho p'ete dhammā paṭiccasamuppannā' ti paccayapariggahe paññā dhammaṭṭhitiñāṇaṃ. 'Atitaṃ pi addhānaṃ anāgataṃ pi addhānaṃ avijjā paṭicca, saṅkhārā paṭiccasamuppannā, ubho p'ete dhammā paṭiccasamuppannā' ti paccayapariggahe paññā dhammaṭṭhitiñāṇaṃ. 'Saṅkhārā paṭicca viññāṇaṃ paṭiccasamuppannaṃ . . . pe . . . viññāṇaṃ paṭicca nāmarūpaṃ paṭiccasamuppannaṃ, nāmarūpaṃ paṭicca saḷāyatanaṃ paṭiccasamuppannaṃ, saḷāyatanaṃ paṭicca phasso paṭiccasamuppanno, phasso paṭicca vedanā paṭiccasamuppannā, vedanā paṭicca taṇhā paṭiccasamuppannā, taṇhā paṭicca upādānaṃ paṭiccasamuppannaṃ, upādānaṃ paṭicca bhavo paṭiccasamuppanno, bhavo paṭicca jāti paṭiccasamuppannā, jāti paṭicca jarāmaṇaṃ paṭiccasamuppannaṃ, ubho p'ete dhammā paṭiccasamuppannā' ti paccayapariggahe paññā dhammaṭṭhitiñāṇaṃ. 'Atitaṃ pi addhānaṃ anāgataṃ pi addhānaṃ jāti paṭicca jarāmaṇaṃ paṭiccasamuppannaṃ, ubho p'ete dhammā paṭiccasamuppannā' ti paccayapariggahe paññā dhammaṭṭhitiñāṇaṃ.

4. 'Avijjā paccayo saṅkhārā paccayasamuppannā, ubho p'ete dhammā paccayasamuppannā' ti paccayapariggahe

paññā dhammatṭhitiñāṇaṃ. ‘Atitaṃ pi addhānaṃ anāgataṃ pi addhānaṃ avijjā paccayo, saṅkhārā paccaya-samuppannā, ubho p’ete dhammā paccayasamuppannā’ ti paccayapariggahe paññā dhammatṭhitiñāṇaṃ. ‘Saṅkhārā paccayo viññānaṃ paccayasamuppannaṃ . . . pe . . . viññānaṃ paccayo nāmarūpaṃ paccayasamuppannaṃ, nāmarūpaṃ paccayo saḷāyatanaṃ paccayasamuppannaṃ, saḷāyatanaṃ paccayo phasso paccayasamuppanno, phasso paccayo vedanā paccayasamuppannā, vedanā paccayo taṇhā paccayasamuppannā, taṇhā paccayo upādānaṃ paccayasamuppannaṃ, upādānaṃ paccayo bhavo paccayasamuppanno, bhavo paccayo jāti paccayasamuppannā, jāti paccayo jarāmaraṇaṃ paccayasamuppannaṃ, ubho p’ete dhammā paccayasamuppannā’ ti paccayapariggahe paññā dhammatṭhitiñāṇaṃ. ‘Atitaṃ pi addhānaṃ anāgataṃ pi addhānaṃ jāti paccayo jarāmaraṇaṃ paccayasamuppannaṃ, ubho p’ete dhammā paccayasamuppannā’ ti paccayapariggahe paññā dhammatṭhitiñāṇaṃ.

5. Purimakammabhavasmiṃ moho avijjā, āyuhānā saṅkhārā, nikanti taṇhā, upagamaṇaṃ upādānaṃ, cetanā bhavo ; ime pañca dhammā purimakammabhavasmiṃ idha paṭisandhiyā paccayā. Idha paṭisandhi viññānaṃ, okkanti nāmarūpaṃ, pasādo āyatanaṃ, phutṭho phasso, vedayitaṃ vedanā ; ime pañca dhammā idhupapattibhavasmiṃ pure katassa kammaṣṣa paccayā. Idha paripakkattā āyatanānaṃ moho avijjā, āyuhānā saṅkhārā, nikanti taṇhā, upagamaṇaṃ upādānaṃ, cetanā bhavo ; ime pañca dhammā idhakammabhavasmiṃ āyatim paṭisandhiyā paccayā. Āyatim paṭisandhi¹ viññānaṃ, okkanti nāmarūpaṃ, pasādo āyatanaṃ, phutṭho phasso, vedayitaṃ vedanā ; ime pañca dhammā āyatim upapattibhavasmiṃ idha katassa kammaṣṣa paccayā. Iti ime catusaṅkhepe tayo addhe viṣatiyā ākārehi tisandhim paṭiccasamuppādaṃ jānāti passati aññāti paṭivijjhati. Tañ nātattṭhena ñāṇaṃ, pajānanattṭhena paññā ; tena vuccati—‘Paccaya-pariggahe paññā dhammatṭhitiñāṇaṃ.’

¹ āyatipaṭisandhi, K.

I. 5.

1. Kathaṃ atitānāgatapaccuppannaṃ dhammānaṃ saṅkhipitvā vavatthāne paññā sammāsane ñāṇaṃ ?

Yaṃ kiñci rūpaṃ atitānāgatapaccuppannaṃ ajjhattaṃ vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikaṃ vā sukhumaṃ vā hīnaṃ vā paṇītaṃ vā yaṃ dūre santike vā, sabbaṃ rūpaṃ aniccato vavattheti, ekaṃ sammāsanaṃ ; dukkhato vavattheti, ekaṃ sammāsanaṃ ; anattato vavattheti, ekaṃ sammāsanaṃ. Yā kāci vedanā . . . pe . . . yā kāci saññā . . . pe . . . ye keci saṅkhārā . . . pe . . . yaṃ kiñci viññānaṃ atitānāgatapaccuppannaṃ ajjhattaṃ vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikaṃ vā sukhumaṃ vā hīnaṃ vā paṇītaṃ vā yaṃ dūre santike vā, sabbaṃ viññānaṃ aniccato vavattheti, ekaṃ sammāsanaṃ ; dukkhato vavattheti, ekaṃ sammāsanaṃ ; anattato vavattheti, ekaṃ sammāsanaṃ. Cakkhuṃ . . . pe . . . jarāmarāṇaṃ atitānāgatapaccuppannaṃ aniccato vavattheti, ekaṃ sammāsanaṃ ; dukkhato vavattheti, ekaṃ sammāsanaṃ ; anattato vavattheti, ekaṃ sammāsanaṃ.

2. 'Rūpaṃ atitānāgatapaccuppannaṃ aniccaṃ khayatthēna, dukkhaṃ bhayatthēna, anattā asāraḱatthēnāti' saṅkhipitvā vavatthāne paññā sammāsane ñāṇaṃ. 'Vedanā . . . pe . . . saññā . . . pe . . . saṅkhārā . . . pe . . . viññānaṃ . . . pe . . . cakkhuṃ . . . pe . . . jarāmarāṇaṃ atitānāgatapaccuppannaṃ aniccaṃ khayatthēna, dukkhaṃ bhayatthēna, anattā asāraḱatthēnāti' saṅkhipitvā vavatthāne paññā sammāsane ñāṇaṃ.

3. 'Rūpaṃ atitānāgatapaccuppannaṃ aniccaṃ saṅkhataṃ paṭicasamuppannaṃ khayadhammaṃ vāyadhammaṃ virāgadhammaṃ nirodhadhammaṃ' ti saṅkhipitvā vavatthāne paññā sammāsane ñāṇaṃ. 'Vedanā . . . pe . . . saññā . . . pe . . . saṅkhārā . . . pe . . . viññānaṃ . . . pe . . . cakkhuṃ . . . pe . . . jarāmarāṇaṃ atitānāgatapaccuppannaṃ aniccaṃ saṅkhataṃ paṭicasamuppannaṃ khayadhammaṃ vāyadhammaṃ virāgadhammaṃ nirodhadhammaṃ' ti saṅkhipitvā vavatthāne paññā sammāsane ñāṇaṃ.

4. 'Jātipaccayā jarāmarañam, asati jātiyā natthi jarāmarañam' ti saṅkhipitvā vavatthāne paññā sammasane ñāṇam; 'atitaṃ pi addhānaṃ anāgataṃ pi addhānaṃ jātipaccayā jarāmarañam, asati jātiyā natthi jarāmarañam' ti saṅkhipitvā vavatthāne paññā sammasane ñāṇam; 'bhāvapaccayā jāti, asati . . . pe . . . upādānapaccayā bhavo, asati . . . pe . . . taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṃ, asati . . . pe . . . vedanāpaccayā taṇhā, asati . . . pe . . . phassapaccayā vedanā, asati . . . pe . . . salāyatana-paccayā phasso, asati . . . pe . . . nāmarūpapaccayā salāyatanaṃ, asati . . . pe . . . viññānapaccayā nāmarūpaṃ, asati . . . pe . . . saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṃ, asati . . . pe . . . avijjāpaccayā saṅkhārā, asati avijjāya natthi saṅkhārā' ti saṅkhipitvā vavatthāne paññā sammasane ñāṇam. 'Atitaṃ pi addhānaṃ anāgataṃ pi addhānaṃ avijjāpaccayā saṅkhārā, asati avijjāya natthi saṅkhārā' ti saṅkhipitvā vavatthāne paññā sammasane ñāṇam. Tañ ñātattthena ñāṇam pajānanattthena paññā; tena vuccati— 'Atitānāgatapaccuppannaṃ dhammānaṃ saṅkhipitvā vavatthāne paññā sammasane ñāṇam.'

I. 6.

1. Kathaṃ paccuppannaṃ dhammānaṃ vipariṇāmanūpassane paññā udayabbayānupassane ñāṇam?

Jātaṃ rūpaṃ paccuppannaṃ, tassa nibbatilakkhaṇaṃ udayo vipariṇāmalakkhaṇaṃ vayo anupassanāñāṇam; jāta vedanā, jāta saññā, jāta saṅkhārā, jātaṃ viññānaṃ, jātaṃ cakkhuṃ . . . pe . . . jāto bhavo paccuppanno, tassa nibbatilakkhaṇaṃ udayo vipariṇāmalakkhaṇaṃ vayo anupassanāñāṇam.

2. Pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ udayaṃ passanto kati lakkhaṇāni passati, vayaṃ passanto kati lakkhaṇāni passati, udayabbayaṃ passanto kati lakkhaṇāni passati? Pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ udayaṃ passanto pañcavīsati lakkhaṇāni passati, vayaṃ passanto pañcavīsati lakkhaṇāni

passati, udayabbayaṃ passanto paññāsa lakkhaṇāni passati.

3. Rūpakkhandhassa udayaṃ passanto kati lakkhaṇāni passati, vayaṃ passanto kati lakkhaṇāni passati, udayabbayaṃ passanto kati lakkhaṇāni passati, vedanākkhandhassa . . . pe . . . saññākkhandhassa . . . pe . . . saṅkhārakkhandhassa . . . pe . . . viññāṇakkhandhassa udayaṃ passanto kati lakkhaṇāni passati, vayaṃ passanto kati lakkhaṇāni passati, udayabbayaṃ passanto kati lakkhaṇāni passati ?

Rūpakkhandhassa udayaṃ passanto pañca lakkhaṇāni passati, vayaṃ passanto pañca lakkhaṇāni passati, udayabbayaṃ passanto dasa lakkhaṇāni passati, vedanākkhandhassa . . . pe . . . saññākkhandhassa . . . pe . . . saṅkhārakkhandhassa . . . pe . . . viññāṇakkhandhassa udayaṃ passanto pañca lakkhaṇāni passati, vayaṃ passanto pañca lakkhaṇāni passati, udayabbayaṃ passanto dasa lakkhaṇāni passati.

4. Rūpakkhandhassa udayaṃ passanto katamāni pañca lakkhaṇāni passati ?

‘Avijjāsamudayā rūpasamudayo’ ti paccayasamudayaṭṭhena rūpakkhandhassa udayaṃ passati, ‘taṇhāsamudayā rūpasamudayo’ ti paccayasamudayaṭṭhena rūpakkhandhassa udayaṃ passati, ‘kammāsamudayā rūpasamudayo’ ti paccayasamudayaṭṭhena rūpakkhandhassa udayaṃ passati, ‘āhārasamudayā rūpasamudayo’ ti paccayasamudayaṭṭhena rūpakkhandhassa udayaṃ passati, nibbatilakkhaṇaṃ passanto pi rūpakkhandhassa udayaṃ passati; rūpakkhandhassa udayaṃ passanto imāni pañca lakkhaṇāni passati.

5. Vayaṃ passanto katamāni pañca lakkhaṇāni passati ?

‘Avijjānirodhā rūpanirodho’ ti paccayanirodhaṭṭhena rūpakkhandhassa vayaṃ passati, ‘taṇhānirodhā rūpanirodho’ ti paccayanirodhaṭṭhena rūpakkhandhassa vayaṃ passati, ‘kammanirodhā rūpanirodho’ ti paccayanirodhaṭṭhena rūpakkhandhassa vayaṃ passati, ‘āhāranirodhā rūpanirodho’ ti paccayanirodhaṭṭhena rūpakkhandhassa vayaṃ

passati, vipariṇāmalakkhaṇaṃ passanto pi rūpakkhandhassa vayaṃ passati, rūpakkhandhassa vayaṃ passanto imāni pañca lakkhaṇāni passati.

Udayabbayaṃ passanto imāni dasa lakkhaṇāni passati.

6. Vedanākkhandhassa udayaṃ passanto katamāni pañca lakkhaṇāni passati ?

‘Avijjāsamudayā vedanāsamudayo’ ti paccayasamudayaṭṭhena vedanākkhandhassa udayaṃ passati, ‘taṇhāsamudayā vedanāsamudayo’ ti paccayasamudayaṭṭhena vedanākkhandhassa udayaṃ passati, ‘kammaśamudayā vedanāsamudayo’ ti paccayasamudayaṭṭhena vedanākkhandhassa udayaṃ passati, ‘phassaśamudayā vedanāsamudayo’ ti paccayasamudayaṭṭhena vedanākkhandhassa udayaṃ passati, nibbattilakkhaṇaṃ passanto pi vedanākkhandhassa udayaṃ passati; vedanākkhandhassa udayaṃ passanto imāni pañca lakkhaṇāni passati.

7. Vayaṃ passanto katamāni pañca lakkhaṇāni passati ?

‘Avijjānirodhā vedanānirodho’ ti paccayanirodhaṭṭhena vedanākkhandhassa vayaṃ passati, ‘taṇhānirodhā vedanānirodho’ ti paccayanirodhaṭṭhena vedanākkhandhassa vayaṃ passati, ‘kammanirodhā vedanānirodho’ ti paccayanirodhaṭṭhena vedanākkhandhassa vayaṃ passati, ‘phasānirodhā vedanānirodho’ ti paccayanirodhaṭṭhena vedanākkhandhassa vayaṃ passati, vipariṇāmalakkhaṇaṃ passanto pi vedanākkhandhassa vayaṃ passati; vedanākkhandhassa vayaṃ passanto imāni pañca lakkhaṇāni passati.

Udayabbayaṃ passanto imāni dasa lakkhaṇāni passati.

8. Saññākkhandhassa . . . pe . . . saṅkhārakkhandhassa . . . pe . . . viññāṇakkhandhassa udayaṃ passanto katamāni pañca lakkhaṇāni passati ?

‘Avijjāśamudayā viññāṇaśamudayo’ ti paccayasamudayaṭṭhena viññāṇakkhandhassa udayaṃ passati, ‘taṇhāśamudayā viññāṇaśamudayo’ ti paccayasamudayaṭṭhena viññāṇakkhandhassa udayaṃ passati, ‘kammaśamudayā viññāṇaśamudayo’ ti paccayasamudayaṭṭhena viññāṇakkhandhassa udayaṃ passati, ‘nāmarūpaśamudayā viññāṇaśamudayo’ ti paccayasamudayaṭṭhena viññāṇak-

khandhassa udayaṃ passati, nibbattilakkhaṇaṃ passanto pi viññāṇakkhandhassa udayaṃ passati; viññāṇakkhandhassa udayaṃ passanto imāni pañca lakkhaṇāni passati.

9. Vayaṃ passanto katamāni pañca lakkhaṇāni passati ?

‘Avijjānirodhā viññāṇanirodho’ ti paccayanirodhaṭṭhena viññāṇakkhandhassa vayaṃ passati, ‘taṇhānirodhā viññāṇanirodho’ ti paccayanirodhaṭṭhena viññāṇakkhandhassa vayaṃ passati, ‘kammaṇirodhā viññāṇanirodho’ ti paccayanirodhaṭṭhena viññāṇakkhandhassa vayaṃ passati, ‘nāmarūpanirodhā viññāṇanirodho’ ti paccayanirodhaṭṭhena viññāṇakkhandhassa vayaṃ passati, vipariṇāmalakkhaṇaṃ passanto pi viññāṇakkhandhassa vayaṃ passati; viññāṇakkhandhassa vayaṃ passanto imāni pañca lakkhaṇāni passati.

Udayabbayaṃ passanto imāni dasa lakkhaṇāni passati.

Pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ udayaṃ passanto imāni pañcaviṣati lakkhaṇāni passati, vayaṃ passanto imāni pañcaviṣati lakkhaṇāni passati, udayabbayaṃ passanto imāni paññāsa lakkhaṇāni passati. Tañ ñātattṭhena ñāṇaṃ, pajānanattṭhena paññā; tena vuccati—‘Paccuppanānaṃ dhammānaṃ vipariṇāmānupassane paññā udayabbayānupassane ñāṇaṃ.’

Rūpakkhando āhārasamudayo, vedanā saññā saṅkhārā tayo¹ khandhā phassasamudayā, viññāṇakkhandho nāmarūpasamudayo.

I. 7.

1. Kathaṃ ārammaṇaṃ paṭisaṅkhā bhaṅgānupassane paññā vipassane ñāṇaṃ ?

Rūpārammaṇatā cittaṃ uppajjitvā bhijjati, taṃ ārammaṇaṃ paṭisaṅkhā tassa cittassa bhaṅgaṃ anupassati.

‘Anupassatīti.’ Kathaṃ anupassati? Aniccato anupassati no niccato, dukkhato anupassati no sukhato, anat-

¹ tisso, S. saṅkhārā ti: sesā khandhā, K.

tato anupassati no attato; nibbindati no nandati, virajjati no rajjati, nirodheti no samudeti, patinissajjati no ādiyati; aniccato anupassanto niccasaññaṃ pajahati, dukkhato anupassanto sukhasaññaṃ pajahati, anattato anupassanto attasaññaṃ pajahati; nibbindanto nandim pajahati, virajjanto rāgaṃ pajahati, nirodhento samudayaṃ pajahati, patinissajjanto ādānaṃ pajahati.

2. Vedanārammaṇatā . . . pe . . . saññārammaṇatā . . . pe . . . saṅkhārārammaṇatā . . . pe . . . viññānārammaṇatā : cakkhum . . . pe . . . jarāmaranārammaṇatā cittaṃ uppajjitvā bhijjati, taṃ ārammaṇaṃ paṭisaṅkhā tassa cīttassa bhaṅgaṃ anupassati.

‘Anupassatīti.’ Kathaṃ anupassati? Aniccato anupassati no niccato, dukkhato anupassati no sukhato, anattato anupassati no attato; nibbindati no nandati, virajjati no rajjati, nirodheti no samudeti, patinissajjati no ādiyati; aniccato anupassanto niccasaññaṃ pajahati, dukkhato anupassanto sukhasaññaṃ pajahati, anattato anupassanto attasaññaṃ pajahati; nibbindanto nandim pajahati, virajjanto rāgaṃ pajahati, nirodhento samudayaṃ pajahati, patinissajjanto ādānaṃ pajahati.

3. Vatthusañjakamaṇā c’eva paññāya¹ ca vivatṭanā āvajjanā balaṃ c’eva paṭisaṅkhā vipassanā, ārammaṇā² anvayena ubho ekavavatṭhanā nirodhe avimuttatā vayalakkhaṇavipassanā, ārammaṇaṃ ca paṭisaṅkhā bhaṅgaṃ ca anupassati suññato ca upatṭhānaṃ adhipaññāvīpissanā; kusalo tisu anupassanāsu catūsu³ ca vipassanāsu tayo upatṭhāne kusalatā nānāditṭhisu na kampaṭīti.

Taṃ nātattṭhena ñānaṃ pajānanatṭhena paññā; tena vuccati—‘Ārammaṇaṃ paṭisaṅkhā bhaṅganupassane paññā vipassane ñānaṃ.’

¹ saññāya, K.

² ārammaṇaṃ, S.K.

³ catasso, S.M.

1. Kathaṃ bhayatupaṭṭhāne paññā ādinave ñāṇaṃ ?

‘Uppādo bhayan’ ti bhayatupaṭṭhāne paññā ādinave ñāṇaṃ, ‘pavattaṃ bhayan’ ti bhayatupaṭṭhāne paññā ādinave ñāṇaṃ, ‘nimittaṃ bhayan’ ti . . . pe . . . ‘āyuhānā bhayan’ ti . . . pe . . . ‘paṭisandhi bhayan’ ti, ‘gati bhayan’ ti, ‘nibbatti bhayan’ ti, ‘upapatti bhayan’ ti, ‘jāti bhayan’ ti, ‘jarā bhayan’ ti, ‘byādhi bhayan’ ti, ‘maraṇaṃ bhayan’ ti, ‘soko bhayan’ ti, ‘paridevo’ bhayan ti, ‘upāyāso bhayan’ ti bhayatupaṭṭhāne paññā ādinave ñāṇaṃ.

‘Anuppādo khemaṃ’ ti santipade ñāṇaṃ, ‘appavattaṃ khemaṃ’ ti santipade ñāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . ‘anupāyāso khemaṃ’ ti santipade ñāṇaṃ, ‘uppādo bhayaṃ anuppādo khemaṃ’ ti santipade ñāṇaṃ, ‘pavattaṃ bhayaṃ appavattaṃ khemaṃ’ ti santipade ñāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . ‘upāyāso bhayaṃ anupāyāso khemaṃ’ ti santipade ñāṇaṃ.

2. ‘Uppādo dukkhaṃ’ ti bhayatupaṭṭhāne paññā ādinave ñāṇaṃ, ‘pavattaṃ dukkhaṃ’ ti bhayatupaṭṭhāne paññā ādinave ñāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . ‘upāyāso dukkhaṃ’ ti bhayatupaṭṭhāne paññā ādinave ñāṇaṃ.

‘Anuppādo sukhaṃ’ ti santipade ñāṇaṃ, ‘appavattaṃ sukhaṃ’ ti santipade ñāṇaṃ, ‘anupāyāso sukhaṃ’ ti santipade ñāṇaṃ.

‘Uppādo dukkhaṃ anuppādo sukhaṃ’ ti santipade ñāṇaṃ, ‘pavattaṃ dukkhaṃ appavattaṃ sukhaṃ’ ti santipade ñāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . ‘upāyāso dukkhaṃ anupāyāso sukhaṃ’ ti santipade ñāṇaṃ.

3. ‘Uppādo sāmisaṃ’ ti bhayatupaṭṭhāne paññā ādinave ñāṇaṃ, ‘pavattaṃ sāmisaṃ’ ti bhayatupaṭṭhāne paññā ādinave ñāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . ‘upāyāso sāmisaṃ’ ti bhayatupaṭṭhāne paññā ādinave ñāṇaṃ.

‘Anuppādo nirāmisaṃ’ ti santipade ñāṇaṃ, ‘appavattaṃ nirāmisaṃ’ ti santipade ñāṇaṃ, ‘anupāyāso nirāmisaṃ’ ti santipade ñāṇaṃ.

‘Uppādo sāmisaṃ anuppādo nirāmisaṃ’ ti santipade ñāṇaṃ, ‘pavattaṃ sāmisaṃ appavattaṃ nirāmisaṃ’ ti

santipade ñāṇam . . . pe . . . ‘upāyāso sāmisaṃ anupāyāso nirāmisān’ ti santipade ñāṇam.

4. ‘Uppādo saṅkhārā’ ti bhayatupaṭṭhāne paññā ādinave ñāṇam, ‘pavattaṃ saṅkhārā’ ti bhayatupaṭṭhāne paññā ādinave ñāṇam . . . pe . . . ‘upāyāso saṅkhārā’ ti bhayatupaṭṭhāne paññā ādinave ñāṇam.

‘Anuppādo nibbānan’ ti santipade ñāṇam, ‘appavattaṃ nibbānan’ ti santipade ñāṇam, ‘anupāyāso nibbānan’ ti santipade ñāṇam.

‘Uppādo saṅkhārā anuppādo nibbānan’ ti santipade ñāṇam, ‘pavattaṃ saṅkhārā appavattaṃ nibbānan’ ti santipade ñāṇam . . . pe . . . ‘upāyāso saṅkhārā anupāyāso nibbānan’ ti santipade ñāṇam.

5. Uppādañ ca pavattañ ca nimittaṃ dukkhan ti passaṭṭhi āyuhanaṃ paṭisaṅkhaṃ ñāṇam ādinave idaṃ, anuppādaṃ appavattaṃ animittaṃ sukhan ti ca anāyuhanaṃ appatisaṅkhaṃ ñāṇam santipade idaṃ, idaṃ ādinave ñāṇam pañca ṭhānesu jāyati pañca ṭhāne santipade dasa ñāṇe pajānāti; dvinnam ñāṇānaṃ kusalatā nānādiṭṭhisu na kampaṭṭhi.

Tañ nātattṭhena ñāṇam pajānanaṭṭhena paññā; tena vuccati—‘Bhayatupaṭṭhāne paññā ādinave ñāṇam.’

I. 9.

1. Kathaṃ muñcitukamyatā paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇam?

Uppādaṃ¹ muñcitukamyatā paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇam, pavattaṃ muñcitukamyatā paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇam, nimittaṃ . . . pe . . . āyuhanaṃ paṭisaṅkhaṃ gatiṃ nibbattiṃ upapattiṃ jātiṃ jaraṃ byādhiṃ maraṇaṃ sokaṃ paridevaṃ upāyāsaṃ muñcitukamyatā paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇam.

2. ‘Uppādo dukkhan’ ti muñcitukamyatā paṭisaṅkhā

¹ uppādamuñc°, K.

santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ, ‘pavattaṃ dukkhaṃ’ ti muñcitukamyatā paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . ‘upāyāso dukkhaṃ’ ti muñcitukamyatā paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ.

‘Uppādo bhayaṃ’ ti muñcitukamyatā paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ, ‘pavattaṃ bhayaṃ’ ti muñcitukamyatā paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . ‘upāyāso bhayaṃ’ ti muñcitukamyatā paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ.

3. ‘Uppādo sāmisaṃ’ ti muñcitukamyatā paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ, ‘pavattaṃ sāmisaṃ’ ti muñcitukamyatā paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . ‘upāyāso sāmisaṃ’ ti muñcitukamyatā paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ.

‘Uppādo saṅkhārā’ ti muñcitukamyatā paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ, ‘pavattaṃ saṅkhārā’ ti muñcitukamyatā paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . ‘upāyāso saṅkhārā’ ti muñcitukamyatā paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ.

4. ‘Uppādo saṅkhārā, te saṅkhāre ajjupekkhatīti’ saṅkhārupekkhā, ‘ye ca saṅkhārā yā ca upekkhā ubho p’ete saṅkhārā, te saṅkhāre ajjupekkhatīti’ saṅkhārupekkhā.

‘Pavattaṃ saṅkhārā . . . pe . . . upāyāso saṅkhārā, te saṅkhāre ajjupekkhatīti’ saṅkhārupekkhā, ‘ye ca saṅkhārā yā ca upekkhā ubho p’ete saṅkhārā, te saṅkhāre ajjupekkhatīti’ saṅkhārupekkhā.

5. Katihākārehi saṅkhārupekkhāya cittassa abhinihāro hoti?

Atṭhahākārehi saṅkhārupekkhāya cittassa abhinihāro hoti.

Puthujjanassa katihākārehi saṅkhārupekkhāya cittassa abhinihāro hoti, sekhassa katihākārehi saṅkhārupekkhāya cittassa abhinihāro hoti, vītarāgassa katihākārehi saṅkhārupekkhāya cittassa abhinihāro hoti?

Puthujjanassa dvihākārehi saṅkhārupekkhāya cittassa abhinhāro hoti, sekhassa tihākārehi saṅkhārupekkhāya cittassa abhinhāro hoti, vitarāgassa tihākārehi saṅkhārupekkhāya cittassa abhinhāro hoti.

6. Puthujjanassa katamehi dvihākārehi saṅkhārupekkhāya cittassa abhinhāro hoti?

Puthujjano saṅkhārupekkham abhinandati vā vipassati vā ; puthujjanassa imehi dvihākārehi saṅkhārupekkhāya cittassa abhinhāro hoti.

Sekhassa katamehi tihākārehi saṅkhārupekkhāya cittassa abhinhāro hoti?

Sekho saṅkhārupekkham abhinandati vā vipassati vā paṭisaṅkhāya vā phalasaṃpattim samāpajjati ; sekhassa imehi tihākārehi saṅkhārupekkhāya cittassa abhinhāro hoti.

Vitarāgassa katamehi tihākārehi saṅkhārupekkhāya cittassa abhinhāro hoti?

Vitarāgo saṅkhārupekkham vipassati vā, paṭisaṅkhāya vā phalasaṃpattim samāpajjati, tadajjupekkhitvā suññatavihārena vā animittavihārena vā appaṇihitavihārena vā viharati ; vitarāgassa imehi tihākārehi saṅkhārupekkhāya cittassa abhinhāro hoti.

7. Katham puthujjanassa ca sekhassa ca saṅkhārupekkhāya cittassa abhinhāro ekattaṃ hoti?

Puthujjanassa saṅkhārupekkham abhinandato cittaṃ kilissati, bhāvanāya paripantho¹ hoti, paṭivedhassa antarāyo hoti, āyatim paṭisandhiyā paccayo hoti ; sekhassa pi saṅkhārupekkham abhinandato cittaṃ kilissati, bhāvanāya paripantho hoti, uttaripaṭivedhassa antarāyo hoti, āyatim paṭisandhiyā paccayo hoti ; evaṃ puthujjanassa ca sekhassa ca saṅkhārupekkhāya cittassa abhinhāro hoti abhinandanatṭhena.

8. Katham puthujjanassa ca sekhassa ca vitarāgassa ca saṅkhārupekkhāya cittassa abhinhāro ekattaṃ hoti?

Puthujjano saṅkhārupekkham aniccato pi dukkhato pi anattato pi vipassati, sekho saṅkhārupekkham aniccato pi dukkhato pi anattato pi vipassati, vitarāgo saṅkhār-

¹ paripanto, M.

upekkham aniccato pi dukkhato pi anattato pi vipassati ; evaṃ puthujjanassa ca sekhassa ca vītarāgassa ca saṅkhārupekkhāya cittaassa abhinhāro ekattaṃ hoti anupasaṇaṭṭhena.

9. Kathaṃ puthujjanassa ca sekhassa ca vītarāgassa ca saṅkhārupekkhāya cittaassa abhinhāro nānattaṃ hoti ?

Puthujjanassa saṅkhārupekkhā kusalā hoti, sekhassa saṅkhārupekkhā kusalā hoti, vītarāgassa saṅkhārupekkhā abyākata hoti ; evaṃ puthujjanassa ca sekhassa ca vītarāgassa ca saṅkhārupekkhāya cittaassa abhinhāro nānattaṃ hoti kusalābyākatatṭhena.

10. Kathaṃ puthujjanassa ca sekhassa ca vītarāgassa ca saṅkhārupekkhāya cittaassa abhinhāro nānattaṃ hoti ?

Puthujjanassa saṅkhārupekkhā kiñci kāle suviditā hoti kiñci kāle na suviditā hoti, sekhassa saṅkhārupekkhā kiñci kāle suviditā hoti kiñci kāle na suviditā hoti, vītarāgassa saṅkhārupekkhā accantaṃ suviditā hoti ; evaṃ puthujjanassa ca sekhassa ca vītarāgassa ca saṅkhārupekkhāya cittaassa abhinhāro nānattaṃ hoti viditaṭṭhena ca aviditaṭṭhena ca.

11. Kathaṃ puthujjanassa ca sekhassa ca vītarāgassa ca saṅkhārupekkhāya cittaassa abhinhāro nānattaṃ hoti ?

Puthujjano saṅkhārupekkham¹ atittattā vipassati, sekho pi saṅkhārupekkham atittattā vipassati, vītarāgo saṅkhārupekkham atittattā vipassati ; evaṃ puthujjanassa ca sekhassa ca vītarāgassa ca saṅkhārupekkhāya cittaassa abhinhāro nānattaṃ hoti tittaṭṭhena ca atittaṭṭhena ca.

12. Kathaṃ puthujjanassa ca sekhassa ca vītarāgassa ca saṅkhārupekkhāya cittaassa abhinhāro nānattaṃ hoti ?

Puthujjano saṅkhārupekkham tinnam saññojanānaṃ pahānāya sotāpattimaggaṃ paṭilābhatthāya vipassati, sekho saṅkhārupekkham tinnam saññojanānaṃ pahinattā uttaripaṭilābhatthāya vipassati, vītarāgo saṅkhārupekkham sabbakilesānaṃ pahinattā diṭṭhadhammasukhavihāratthāya vipassati ; evaṃ puthujjanassa ca sekhassa ca vītarāgassa ca saṅkhārupekkhāya cittaassa abhinhāro nānattaṃ hoti pahinaṭṭhena ca appahinaṭṭhena ca.

¹ saṅkhārupekkhā, K.

13. Kathaṃ puthujjanassa ca sekhassa ca vitarāgassa ca saṅkhārupekkhāya cittassa abhinihāro nānattaṃ hoti ?

Puthujjano pi saṅkhārupekkhaṃ abhinandati vā vipasati vā, sekho saṅkhārupekkhaṃ abhinandati vā vipasati vā paṭisaṅkhāya vā phalasaṃpattiṃ saṃpajjati, vitarāgo saṅkhārupekkhaṃ vipasati vā paṭisaṅkhāya vā phalasaṃpattiṃ saṃpajjati, tadajjupekkhitvā suññatavihārena vā animittavihārena vā appaṇihitavihārena vā viharati. Evaṃ puthujjanassa ca sekhassa ca vitarāgassa ca saṅkhārupekkhāya cittassa abhinihāro nānattaṃ hoti vihārasaṃpattatthena.

14. Kati saṅkhārupekkhā samathavasena uppajjanti, kati saṅkhārupekkhā vipassanāvasena uppajjanti ?

Aṭṭha saṅkhārupekkhā samathavasena uppajjanti, dasa saṅkhārupekkhā vipassanāvasena uppajjanti.

Katamaṃ aṭṭha saṅkhārupekkhā samathavasena uppajjanti ?

Paṭhamajjhānaṃ paṭilābhatthāya nīvaraṇe paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ, dutiyajjhānaṃ paṭilābhatthāya vitakkavicāre paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ, tatiyajjhānaṃ paṭilābhatthāya pīṭiṃ paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ, catutthajjhānaṃ paṭilābhatthāya sukhadukkhe paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ, ākāsaṇācāyatanaṃ saṃpattiṃ paṭilābhatthāya rūpaṇāṃ paṭighasaṇāṃ nānattaṃ paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ, viññāṇācāyatanaṃ saṃpattiṃ paṭilābhatthāya ākāsaṇācāyatanaṃ saṃpattiṃ paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ, ākiṇcaṇācāyatanaṃ saṃpattiṃ paṭilābhatthāya viññāṇācāyatanaṃ saṃpattiṃ paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ, nevaṇāṇāsaṇācāyatanaṃ saṃpattiṃ paṭilābhatthāya ākiṇcaṇācāyatanaṃ saṃpattiṃ paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ ; imā aṭṭha saṅkhārupekkhā samathavasena uppajjanti.

15. Katamaṃ dasa saṅkhārupekkhā vipassanāvasena uppajjanti ?

Sotāpattimaggaṃ paṭilābhatthāya uppādaṃ pavattaṃ nimittaṃ āyuhanaṃ paṭisandhiṃ gatiṃ nibbattiṃ upapattiṃ jātiṃ jaraṃ byādhiṃ maraṇaṃ sokaṃ paridevaṃ upāyāsaṃ paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ, sotāpattiphalasamāpattatthāya uppādaṃ pavattaṃ nimittaṃ āyuhanaṃ paṭisandhiṃ gatiṃ nibbattiṃ upapattiṃ jātiṃ jaraṃ byādhiṃ maraṇaṃ sokaṃ paridevaṃ upāyāsaṃ paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ ; sakadāgāmimaggaṃ paṭilābhatthāya . . . pe . . . sakadāgāmiphalasamāpattatthāya . . . pe . . . anāgāmimaggaṃ paṭilābhatthāya . . . pe . . . anāgāmiphalasamāpattatthāya . . . pe . . . Arahattamaggaṃ paṭilābhatthāya . . . pe . . . Arahattaphalasamāpattatthāya . . . pe . . . suññatavihārasamāpattatthāya . . . pe . . . animittavihārasamāpattatthāya uppādaṃ pavattaṃ . . . pe . . . upāyāsaṃ paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ : imā dasa saṅkhārupekkhā vipassanāvasena uppajjanti.

16. Kati saṅkhārupekkhā kusalā, kati akusalā, kati abyākatā ?

Paṇṇarasa saṅkhārupekkhā kusalā, tisso saṅkhārupekkhā abyākatā, n'atthi saṅkhārupekkhā akusalā.

Paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā aṭṭha cittaṃ gocarā puthujjanassa dve honti tayo sekhasa gocarā, tayo ca vītarāgassa yehi cittaṃ vivatṭati aṭṭha samādhissa ¹ paccayā dasa ñāṇassa gocarā, aṭṭhārasa saṅkhārupekkhā tiṇṇaṃ vimokkhānaṃ paccayā;

ime aṭṭhārasa' ākāra paññāyassa paricita ²

kusalo saṅkhārupekkhāsu nānādiṭṭhisu na kampaṭīti.

Taṃ nātatṭhena ñāṇaṃ pajānanatṭhena paññā ; tena vuccati—' Muñcitukamyatā paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ.'

¹ sahadhissa, M.

² paricita, S. M.

1. Kathaṃ bahiddhāvutṭhānavivaṭṭane paññā gotrabhūñānaṃ ?

‘Uppādaṃ abhibhuyyatīti’ gotrabhū, ‘pavattaṃ abhibhuyyatīti’ gotrabhū, ‘nimittaṃ abhibhuyyatīti’ gotrabhū, ‘āyuhanaṃ abhibhuyyatīti’ gotrabhū, ‘paṭisandhiṃ abhibhuyyatīti’ gotrabhū, ‘gatiṃ abhibhuyyatīti’ gotrabhū, ‘nibbattiṃ abhibhuyyatīti’ gotrabhū, ‘upapattiṃ abhibhuyyatīti’ gotrabhū, ‘jātiṃ abhibhuyyatīti’ gotrabhū, ‘jaraṃ abhibhuyyatīti’ gotrabhū, ‘byādhiṃ abhibhuyyatīti’ gotrabhū, ‘maraṇaṃ abhibhuyyatīti’ gotrabhū, ‘sokaṃ abhibhuyyatīti’ gotrabhū, ‘paridevaṃ abhibhuyyatīti’ gotrabhū, ‘upāyāsaṃ abhibhuyyatīti’ gotrabhū, ‘bahiddhāsaṅkhāranimittaṃ abhibhuyyatīti’ gotrabhū ; ‘anuppādaṃ pakkhandatīti’ gotrabhū, ‘appavattaṃ pakkhandatīti’ gotrabhū, . . . pe . . . ‘nirodhaṃ nibbānaṃ pakkhandatīti’ gotrabhū ; ‘uppādaṃ abhibhuyyivā anuppādaṃ pakkhandatīti’ gotrabhū, ‘pavattaṃ abhibhuyyivā appavattaṃ pakkhandatīti’ gotrabhū, ‘nimittaṃ abhibhuyyivā animittaṃ pakkhandatīti’ gotrabhū . . . pe . . . ‘bahiddhāsaṅkhāranimittaṃ abhibhuyyivā nirodhaṃ nibbānaṃ pakkhandatīti’ gotrabhū.

2. ‘Uppādā vuṭṭhātīti’ gotrabhū, ‘pavattā vuṭṭhātīti’ gotrabhū, ‘nimittā vuṭṭhātīti’ gotrabhū, ‘āyuhā vuṭṭhātīti’ gotrabhū, ‘paṭisandhiyā vuṭṭhātīti’ gotrabhū, ‘gatiyā vuṭṭhātīti’ gotrabhū, ‘nibbattiyā vuṭṭhātīti’ gotrabhū, ‘upapattiyā vuṭṭhātīti’ gotrabhū, ‘jātiyā vuṭṭhātīti’ gotrabhū, ‘jarāya vuṭṭhātīti’ gotrabhū, ‘byādhimhā vuṭṭhātīti’ gotrabhū, ‘maraṇā vuṭṭhātīti’ gotrabhū, ‘soka vuṭṭhātīti’ gotrabhū, ‘paridevā vuṭṭhātīti’ gotrabhū, ‘upāyāsā vuṭṭhātīti’ gotrabhū, ‘bahiddhāsaṅkhāranimittā vuṭṭhātīti’ gotrabhū ; ‘anuppādaṃ pakkhandatīti’ gotrabhū, ‘appavattaṃ pakkhandatīti’ gotrabhū . . . pe . . . ‘nirodhaṃ nibbānaṃ pakkhandatīti’ gotrabhū ; ‘uppādā vuṭṭhitvā anuppādaṃ pakkhandatīti’ gotrabhū, ‘pavattā vuṭṭhitvā appavattaṃ pakkhandatīti’ gotrabhū, ‘nimittā vuṭṭhitvā animittaṃ pakkhandatīti’ gotrabhū, ‘āyuhāna

vuṭṭhitvā anāyuhanam pakkhandatīti' gotrabhū, 'paṭi-sandhiyā vuṭṭhitvā appaṭisandhim pakkhandatīti' gotrabhū, 'gatiyā vuṭṭhitvā agatim pakkhandatīti' gotrabhū, 'nibbattiyā vuṭṭhitvā anibbattim pakkhandatīti' gotrabhū, 'upapattiyā vuṭṭhitvā anupapattim pakkhandatīti' gotrabhū, 'jātiyā vuṭṭhitvā ajatim pakkhandatīti' gotrabhū, 'jarāya vuṭṭhitvā ajaram pakkhandatīti' gotrabhū, byād-himhā vuṭṭhitvā abyādhim pakkhandatīti' gotrabhū, 'maraṇā vuṭṭhitvā amataṃ pakkhandatīti' gotrabhū, 'sokā vuṭṭhitvā asokaṃ pakkhandatīti' gotrabhū, 'paridevā vuṭṭhitvā aparidevaṃ pakkhandatīti' gotrabhū, 'upāyāsā vuṭṭhitvā anupāyāsaṃ pakkhandatīti' gotrabhū, 'bahiddhāsaṅkhāranimittā vuṭṭhitvā nirodham nibbānaṃ pakkhandatīti' gotrabhū; 'uppādā vivaṭṭatīti' gotrabhū, 'pavattā vivaṭṭatīti' gotrabhū . . . pe . . . 'bahiddhāsaṅkhāranimittā vivaṭṭatīti' gotrabhū; 'anuppādaṃ pakkhandatīti' gotrabhū, 'appavattaṃ pakkhandatīti' gotrabhū . . . pe . . . 'nirodham nibbānaṃ pakkhandatīti' gotrabhū; 'uppādā vivaṭṭitvā anuppādaṃ pakkhandatīti' gotrabhū, 'pavattā vivaṭṭitvā appavattaṃ pakkhandatīti' gotrabhū . . . pe . . . 'bahiddhāsaṅkhāranimittā vivaṭṭitvā nirodham nibbānaṃ pakkhandatīti' gotrabhū.

3. Kati gotrabhūdhammā samathavasena uppajjanti? Kati gotrabhūdhammā vipassanāvasena uppajjanti?

Aṭṭha gotrabhūdhammā samathavasena uppajjanti; dasa gotrabhūdhammā vipassanāvasena uppajjanti.

4. Katame aṭṭha gotrabhūdhammā samathavasena uppajjanti?

'Pathamajjhānaṃ paṭilābhatthāya nivarane abhibhuyatīti' gotrabhū, 'dutiyaajjhānaṃ paṭilābhatthāya vitak-kavicāre abhibhuyatīti' gotrabhū, 'tatiyaajjhānaṃ paṭilābhatthāya pītim abhibhuyatīti' gotrabhū, 'catutthajjhānaṃ paṭilābhatthāya sukhadukkhe abhibhuyatīti' gotrabhū, 'ākāsānañcāyatanasamāpattim paṭilābhatthāya rūpasāññaṃ paṭighasaññaṃ nānattasaññaṃ abhibhuyatīti' gotrabhū, 'viññānañcāyatanasamāpattim paṭilābhatthāya akāsānañcāyatanasaññaṃ abhibhuyatīti' gotrabhū, 'ākīñcaññāyatanasamāpattim paṭilābhatthāya viñ-

ñāṇañcāyatanasaññaṃ abhibhuyyatīti' gotrabhū, 'neva-
saññānāsaññāyatanasamāpattim paṭilābhatthāya ākiñcañ-
ñāyatanasaññaṃ abhibhuyyatīti' gotrabhū. Ime aṭṭha
gotrabhūdhammā samathavasena uppajjanti.

5. Katame dasa gotrabhūdhammā vipassanāvasena
uppajjanti ?

'Sotāpattimaggaṃ paṭilābhatthāya uppādaṃ pavattaṃ
nimittaṃ āyuhanaṃ paṭisandhiṃ gatiṃ nibbattiṃ upa-
pattiṃ jātiṃ jaraṃ byādhiṃ maraṇaṃ sokaṃ paridevaṃ
upāyāsaṃ bahiddhāsaṅkhāranimittaṃ abhibhuyyatīti'
gotrabhū, 'sotāpattiphalasamāpattatthāya uppādaṃ pavat-
taṃ nimittaṃ āyuhanaṃ paṭisandhiṃ abhibhuyyatīti'
gotrabhū; 'sakadāgāmimaggaṃ paṭilābhatthāya . . . pe . . .
sakadāgāmiphalasamāpattatthāya, anāgāmimaggaṃ paṭi-
lābhatthāya, anāgāmiphalasamāpattatthāya, Arahattama-
ggaṃ paṭilābhatthāya uppādaṃ pavattaṃ . . . pe . . .
bahiddhāsaṅkhāranimittaṃ abhibhuyyatīti' gotrabhū,
'Arahattaphalasamāpattatthāya, suññatavihārasamāpattat-
thāya, animittavihārasamāpattatthāya uppādaṃ pavattaṃ
nimittaṃ āyuhanaṃ paṭisandhiṃ abhibhuyyatīti' gotrabhū.
Ime dasa gotrabhūdhammā vipassanāvasena uppajjanti.

6. Kati gotrabhūdhammā kusalā? kati akusalā? kati
abyākata?

Paṇṇarasa gotrabhūdhammā kusalā, tayo gotrabhū-
dhammā abyākata, n'atthi gotrabhūdhammā akusalā.

7. Sāmisā ca nirāmisā paṇihitaṃ c' appaṇihitaṃ¹
suññataṃ ca visaññuttaṃ vuṭṭhitaṃ c' avuṭṭhitaṃ,
aṭṭha samādhissa paccayā dasa ñāṇassa gocarā
aṭṭhārasa gotrabhūdhammā tiṇṇaṃ vimokkhānaṃ pac-
cayā,

ime aṭṭhāras' ākāra paññāyassa paricitā²

kusalo vivatte vuṭṭhāne nānādiṭṭhisu na kampaṭṭi.

Taṃ ñātatthena ñāṇaṃ pajānanatthena pañña; tena vuc-
cati—'Bahiddhāvutṭhānavivattane pañña gotrabhūñāṇaṃ.'

¹ paṇhitappaṇihitaṃ, M.

² paricittā, S.K.

I. 11.

1. Kathaṃ dubhatovuṭṭhānavivaṭṭane paññā magge ñāṇaṃ ?

Sotāpattimaggakkhaṇe dassanaṭṭhena sammāditṭhi micchāditṭhiyā vuṭṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vuṭṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vuṭṭhāti; tena vuccati—‘Dubhatovuṭṭhānavivaṭṭane paññā magge ñāṇaṃ.’

Abhiniropanaṭṭhena sammāsaṅkappo micchāsaṅkappā vuṭṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vuṭṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vuṭṭhāti; tena vuccati—‘Dubhatovuṭṭhānavivaṭṭane paññā magge ñāṇaṃ.’

Pariggahaṭṭhena sammāvācā micchāvācāya vuṭṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vuṭṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vuṭṭhāti; tena vuccati—‘Dubhatovuṭṭhānavivaṭṭane paññā magge ñāṇaṃ.’

Samuṭṭhānaṭṭhena sammākammanto micchākammantā vuṭṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vuṭṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vuṭṭhāti; tena vuccati—‘Dubhatovuṭṭhānavivaṭṭane paññā magge ñāṇaṃ.’

Vodānaṭṭhena sammā-ājivo micchā-ājivā vuṭṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vuṭṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vuṭṭhāti; tena vuccati—‘Dubhatovuṭṭhānavivaṭṭane paññā magge ñāṇaṃ.’

Paggahaṭṭhena sammāvāyāmo micchāvāyāmā vuṭṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vuṭṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vuṭṭhāti; tena vuccati—‘Dubhatovuṭṭhānavivaṭṭane paññā magge ñāṇaṃ.’

Upaṭṭhānaṭṭhena sammāsati micchāsatiyā vuṭṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vuṭṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vuṭṭhāti; tena vuccati—‘Dubhatovuṭṭhānavivaṭṭane paññā magge ñāṇaṃ.’

Avikkhepaṭṭhena sammāsamādhi micchāsamādhito vuṭṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vuṭṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vuṭṭhāti; tena vuccati—‘Dubhatovuṭṭhānavivaṭṭane paññā magge ñāṇaṃ.’

2. Sakadāgāmimaggakkhaṇe dassanaṭṭhena sammādit-

ṭhi . . . pe . . . avikhepaṭṭhena sammāsamādhī oḷārikā kāmārāgasaññojanā paṭighasaññojanā oḷārikā kāmārāgānusayā paṭighānusayā vuṭṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vuṭṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vuṭṭhāti ; tena vuccati—‘Dubhatovuṭṭhānavivattane paññā magge ñāṇaṃ.’

3. Anāgāmimaggakkhaṇe dassanaṭṭhena sammāditṭhi . . . pe . . . avikhepaṭṭhena sammāsamādhī anusahagatā kāmārāgasaññojanā paṭighasaññojanā anusahagatā kāmārāgānusayā paṭighānusayā vuṭṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi vuṭṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vuṭṭhāti ; tena vuccati—‘Dubhatovuṭṭhānavivattane paññā magge ñāṇaṃ.’

4. Arahattamaggakkhaṇe dassanaṭṭhena sammāditṭhi . . . pe . . . avikhepaṭṭhena sammāsamādhī rūparāgā arūparāgā mānā uddhaccā avijjāya mānānusayā bhavarāgānusayā avijjānusayā vuṭṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vuṭṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vuṭṭhāti ; tena vuccati—‘Dubhatovuṭṭhānavivattane paññā magge ñāṇaṃ.’

5. Ajātaṃ nāpeti¹ jātena ñāṇaṃ tena pavuccati ñāṇavimokkhe kusalatā nānāditṭhisu na kampaṭīti.

Samādahitvā yathā ce vipassati
vipassamāno tathā ce samādāhe²
vipassanā ca samatho tadā ahu
samānabhāgā yuganandhā vattare.

‘Dukkhā saṅkhārā sukho nirodho’ ti dassanaṃ
dubhato vuṭṭhitā paññā phasseti amataṃ padaṃ,
vimokkacariyaṃ jānāti nānattekatte³ kovido
dvinnaṃ ñāṇanaṃ kusalatā nānāditṭhisu na kampaṭīti.

Taṃ nātaṭṭhena ñāṇaṃ pajānanaṭṭhena paññā ; tena vuccati — ‘Dubhatovuṭṭhānavivattane paññā magge ñāṇaṃ.’

¹ cyāpeti, M. ndhāpeti (*sic*), S.

² samodahe, S. ³ °ekattakovido, S. K.

I. 12.

1. Kathaṃ payogapaṭipassaddhipaññā phale ñāṇaṃ ?

Sotāpattimaggakkhaṇe dassanaṭṭhena sammāditṭhi micchāditṭhiyā vuṭṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vuṭṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vuṭṭhāti; taṃpayogapaṭipassaddhattā uppajjati sammāditṭhi, maggass' etaṃ phalaṃ.

Abhiniropanaṭṭhena sammāsaṅkappo micchāsaṅkappā vuṭṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vuṭṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vuṭṭhāti; taṃpayogapaṭipassaddhattā uppajjati sammāsaṅkappo, maggass' etaṃ phalaṃ.

Pariggahaṭṭhena sammāvācā micchāvācāya vuṭṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vuṭṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vuṭṭhāti; taṃpayogapaṭipassaddhattā uppajjati sammāvācā, maggass' etaṃ phalaṃ.

Samuṭṭhānaṭṭhena sammākammanto micchākammantā vuṭṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vuṭṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vuṭṭhāti; taṃpayogapaṭipassaddhattā uppajjati sammākammanto, maggass' etaṃ phalaṃ.

Vodānaṭṭhena sammā-ājīvo micchā-ājīvā vuṭṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vuṭṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vuṭṭhāti; taṃpayogapaṭipassaddhattā uppajjati sammā-ājīvo, maggass' etaṃ phalaṃ.

Paggahaṭṭhena sammāvāyāmo micchāvāyāmā vuṭṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vuṭṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vuṭṭhāti; taṃpayogapaṭipassaddhattā uppajjati sammāvāyāmo, maggass' etaṃ phalaṃ.

Upaṭṭhānaṭṭhena sammāsati micchāsatiyā vuṭṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vuṭṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vuṭṭhāti; taṃpayogapaṭipassaddhattā uppajjati sammāsati, maggass' etaṃ phalaṃ.

Avikkhepaṭṭhena sammāsamādhi micchāsamādhito vuṭṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vuṭṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vuṭṭhāti; taṃpayogapaṭi-

passaddhattā uppajjati sammāsamādhi, maggass' etaṃ phalaṃ.

2. Sakadāgāmimaggakkhaṇe dassanaṭṭhena sammāditṭhi . . . pe . . . avikkhepaṭṭhena sammāsamādhi oḷarika kāmarāgasaññojanā paṭighasaññojanā oḷarika kāmarāgānusayā paṭighānusayā vuṭṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vuṭṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vuṭṭhāti; taṃpayogapaṭipassaddhattā uppajjati sammāditṭhi, maggass' etaṃ phalaṃ.

3. Anāgāmimaggakkhaṇe dassanaṭṭhena sammāditṭhi . . . pe . . . avikkhepaṭṭhena sammāsamādhi anusahagatā kāmarāgasaññojanā paṭighasaññojanā anusahagatā kāmarāgānusayā paṭighānusayā vuṭṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vuṭṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vuṭṭhāti; taṃpayogapaṭipassaddhattā uppajjati sammāditṭhi, maggass' etaṃ phalaṃ.

4. Arahattamaggakkhaṇe dassanaṭṭhena sammāditṭhi . . . pe . . . avikkhepaṭṭhena sammāsamādhi rūparāgā arūparāgā mānā uddhaccā avijjāya mānānusayā bhavarāgānusayā avijjānusayā vuṭṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vuṭṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vuṭṭhāti; taṃpayogapaṭipassaddhattā uppajjati sammāditṭhi, maggass' etaṃ phalaṃ.

Taṃ nātaṭṭhena nānaṃ, pajānanaṭṭhena paññā; tena vuccati—'Payogapaṭipassaddhipaññā phale nānaṃ.'

I. 13.

1. Kathaṃ chinnamanupassane¹ paññā vimuttiñānaṃ? Sotāpattimaggena sakkāyaditṭhi vicikicchā sīlabbataparāmāso ditṭhānusayo vicikicchānusayo attano cittassa upakkilesā sammā samucchinnā honti; imehi pañcahi upakkilesehi sapariyuṭṭhānehi cittaṃ vimuttaṃ hoti suvimuttaṃ.

¹ chandavattamanu°, S. chinnavattumanu°, M. But S. has chinnamanu° in Mātikā.

Taṃ vimuttiñātaṭṭhena¹ ñāṇaṃ, pajānanatṭhena paññā ; tena vuccati—‘Chinnamanupassane² paññā vimuttiñāṇaṃ.’

2. Sakadāgāmimaggena oḷārikaṃ kāmarāgasaññojanaṃ paṭighasaññojanaṃ oḷāriko kāmarāgānusayo paṭighānusayo attano cittassa upakkilesā sammā samucchinnā honti ; imehi catūhi upakkilesehi sapariyuṭṭhānehi cittaṃ vimuttaṃ hoti suvimuttaṃ.

Taṃ vimuttiñātaṭṭhena ñāṇaṃ, pajānanatṭhena paññā ; tena vuccati—‘Chinnamanupassane paññā vimuttiñāṇaṃ.’

3. Anāgāmimaggena anusahagataṃ kāmarāgasaññojanaṃ paṭighasaññojanaṃ anusahagato kāmarāgānusayo paṭighānusayo attano cittassa upakkilesā sammā samucchinnā honti ; imehi catūhi upakkilesehi sapariyuṭṭhānehi cittaṃ vimuttaṃ hoti suvimuttaṃ.

Taṃ vimuttiñātaṭṭhena ñāṇaṃ, pajānanatṭhena paññā ; tena vuccati—‘Chinnamanupassane paññā vimuttiñāṇaṃ.’

4. Arahattamaggena rūparāgo arūparāgo māno uddhaccaṃ avijjā mānānusayo bhavarāgānusayo avijjānusayo attano cittassa upakkilesā sammā samucchinnā honti ; imehi atṭhahi upakkilesehi sapariyuṭṭhānehi cittaṃ vimuttaṃ hoti suvimuttaṃ.

Taṃ ñātaṭṭhena ñāṇaṃ, pajānanatṭhena paññā ; tena vuccati—‘Chinnamanupassane paññā vimuttiñāṇaṃ.’

I. 14.

Kathaṃ tadā samudāgate³ dhamme vipassane⁴ paññā paccavekkhaṇe ñāṇaṃ ?

Sotāpattimaggaḅḅhaṇe dassanatṭhena sammāditṭhi tadā samudāgatā, abhiniropanatṭhena sammāsāṅkappo tadā samudāgato, pariggabatṭhena sammāvācā tadā samudāgatā, samuṭṭhānatṭhena sammākammanto tadā samudāgato,

¹ taṃ vimuttiṃ, M.

² chinnavatṭānanupassane, S., in this and all subsequent passages.

³ samupāgate, K.

⁴ passane, K. and S., but S. has vipassane at end of section 4.

vodānaṭṭhena sammā-ājivo tadā samudāgato, paggaḥaṭṭhena sammāvāyāmo tadā samudāgato, upaṭṭhānaṭṭhena sammāsati tadā samudāgatā, avikkhepaṭṭhena sammā-samādhī tadā samudāgato; upaṭṭhānaṭṭhena satisamboj-
 jhaṅgo tadā samudāgato, pavicayaṭṭhena dhammavicaya-
 sambojjhaṅgo tadā samudāgato, paggaḥaṭṭhena viriya-
 sambojjhaṅgo tadā samudāgato, pharaṇaṭṭhena pītisa-
 boj-
 jhaṅgo tadā samudāgato, upasamaṭṭhena passaddhisam-
 boj-
 jhaṅgo tadā samudāgato, avikkhepaṭṭhena samādhī-
 sambojjhaṅgo tadā samudāgato, paṭisaṅkhānaṭṭhena upek-
 khāsambojjhaṅgo tadā samudāgato; asaddhiye akampiyat-
 ṭhena saddhābalaṃ tadā samudāgataṃ, kosajje akam-
 piyatṭhena viriyabalaṃ tadā samudāgataṃ, pamāde akam-
 piyatṭhena satibalaṃ tadā samudāgataṃ, udhacce akam-
 piyatṭhena samādhībalaṃ tadā samudāgataṃ, avijjāya
 akampiyatṭhena paññābalaṃ tadā samudāgataṃ; adhimok-
 khaṭṭhena saddhindriyaṃ tadā samudāgataṃ, paggaḥaṭ-
 ṭhena viriyindriyaṃ tadā samudāgataṃ, upaṭṭhānaṭṭhena
 satindriyaṃ tadā samudāgataṃ, avikkhepaṭṭhena samādhī-
 indriyaṃ tadā samudāgataṃ, dassanaṭṭhena paññindriyaṃ
 tadā samudāgataṃ; adhipateyyatṭhena indriyā tadā samud-
 āgatā, akampiyatṭhena balā tadā samudāgatā, niyyānaṭ-
 ṭhena sambojjhaṅgā tadā samudāgatā, hetuṭṭhena maggo
 tadā samudāgato, upaṭṭhānaṭṭhena satipaṭṭhānā tadā
 samudāgatā, padaḥaṭṭhena sammappadhānā tadā samud-
 āgatā, ijjanaṭṭhena iddhipādā tadā samudāgatā, tathaṭ-
 ṭhena saccā tadā samudāgatā, avikkhepaṭṭhena samatho
 tadā samudāgato, anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā tadā
 samudāgatā, ekarasatṭhena samathavipassanā tadā
 samudāgatā, anativattanaṭṭhena yuganandhaṃ tadā
 samudāgataṃ, saṃvaraṭṭhena silavisuddhi tadā samud-
 āgatā, avikkhepaṭṭhena cittavisuddhi tadā samudāgatā,
 dassanaṭṭhena diṭṭhivisuddhi tadā samudāgatā, vimutaṭ-
 ṭhena vimokkhā tadā samudāgatā, paṭivedhaṭṭhena vijjā
 tadā samudāgatā, pariccāgaṭṭhena¹ vimutti tadā samud-
 āgatā, samucchedaṭṭhena khaye ñāṇaṃ tadā samudāgataṃ;

¹ paricāg°, M.

chando mūlatṭhena tadā samudāgato, manasikāro samuṭṭhānatṭhena tadā samudāgato, phasso samodhānatṭhena tadā samudāgato, vedanā samosaraṇatṭhena tadā samudāgatā, samādhi pamukkhātṭhena tadā samudāgato, sati adhipateyyatṭhena tadā samudāgatā, paññā taduttaratṭhena tadā samudāgatā, vimutti sārātṭhena tadā samudāgatā, amatogadham nibbānaṃ pariyosānatṭhena tadā samudāgataṃ, vuṭṭhahitvā paccavekkhati. Ime dhammā tadā samudāgatā.

2. 'Sotāpattiphalakkhaṇe dassanatṭhena sammādiṭṭhi tadā samudāgatā, abhiniropanatṭhena sammāsaṅkappo tadā samudāgato . . . pe . . . paṭipassaddhatṭhena anupāde ñāṇaṃ tadā samudāgataṃ; chando mūlatṭhena tadā samudāgato, manasikāro samuṭṭhānatṭhena tadā samudāgato, phasso samodhānatṭhena tadā samudāgato, vedanā samosaraṇatṭhena tadā samudāgatā, samādhi pamukkhātṭhena tadā samudāgato, sati adhipateyyatṭhena tadā samudāgatā, paññā taduttaratṭhena tadā samudāgatā, vimutti sārātṭhena tadā samudāgatā, amatogadham nibbānaṃ pariyosānatṭhena tadā samudāgataṃ, vuṭṭhahitvā paccavekkhati. Ime dhammā tadā samudāgatā.

3. Sakadāgāmimaggakkhaṇe . . . pe . . . sakadāgāmi-phalakkhaṇe . . . pe . . . anāgāmimaggakkhaṇe . . . pe . . . anāgāmiphalakkhaṇe . . . pe . . . Arahattamaggakkhaṇe dassanatṭhena sammādiṭṭhi tadā samudāgatā . . . pe . . . samucchedatṭhena khaye ñāṇaṃ tadā samudāgataṃ; chando mūlatṭhena tadā samudāgato, manasikāro samuṭṭhānatṭhena tadā samudāgato, phasso samodhānatṭhena tadā samudāgato, vedanā samosaraṇatṭhena tadā samudāgatā, samādhi pamukkhātṭhena tadā samudāgato, sati adhipateyyatṭhena tadā samudāgatā, paññā taduttaratṭhena tadā samudāgatā, vimutti sārātṭhena tadā samudāgatā, amatogadham nibbānaṃ pariyosānatṭhena tadā samudāgataṃ, vuṭṭhahitvā paccavekkhati. Ime dhammā tadā samudāgatā.

4. Arahattaphalakkhaṇe dassanatṭhena sammādiṭṭhi tadā samudāgatā . . . pe . . . paṭipassaddhatṭhena anupāde ñāṇaṃ tadā samudāgataṃ; chando mūlatṭhena tadā

samudāgato, manasikāro samuṭṭhānaṭṭhena tadā samudāgato, phasso samodhānaṭṭhena tadā samudāgato, vedanā samosaraṇaṭṭhena tadā samudāgatā, samādhī pamukkhataṭṭhena tadā samudāgato, sati adhipateyyaṭṭhena tadā samudāgatā, paññā taduttaraṭṭhena tadā samudāgatā, vimutti sāraṭṭhena tadā samudāgatā, amatogadham nibbānam pariyoṣānaṭṭhena tadā samudāgataṃ, vuṭṭhahitvā paccavekkhati. Ime dhammā tadā samudāgatā.

Tañ ñātaṭṭhena ñāṇaṃ, pajānaṭṭhena paññā; tena vuccati — ‘Tadā samudāgate dhamme vipassane paññā paccavekkhane ñāṇaṃ.

I. 16.

1. Kathaṃ ajjhataṃ vavattthāne paññā vatthunānatte ñāṇaṃ?

Kathaṃ ajjhataṃ¹ dhamme vavatttheti?

Cakkhuṃ ajjhataṃ vavatttheti, sotaṃ ajjhataṃ vavatttheti, ghānaṃ ajjhataṃ vavatttheti, jivhaṃ ajjhataṃ vavatttheti, kāyaṃ ajjhataṃ vavatttheti, manaṃ ajjhataṃ vavatttheti.

2. Kathaṃ cakkhuṃ ajjhataṃ vavatttheti?

‘Cakkhuṃ avijjāsambhūtan’ ti vavatttheti, ‘cakkhuṃ taṇhāsambhūtan’ ti vavatttheti, ‘cakkhuṃ kammāsambhūtan’ ti vavatttheti, ‘cakkhuṃ āhārasambhūtan’ ti vavatttheti, ‘cakkhuṃ catunnaṃ mahābhūtānaṃ upādāyāti’ vavatttheti, ‘cakkhuṃ uppannaṃ’ ti vavatttheti, ‘cakkhuṃ samudāgatan’ ti vavatttheti, ‘cakkhuṃ ahutvā sambhūtaṃ hutvā na bhavissatīti’ vavatttheti, cakkhuṃ antavantato vavatttheti, ‘cakkhuṃ adhuvaṃ² asassataṃ vipariṇāmadhamman’ ti vavatttheti, ‘cakkhuṃ aniccaṃ saṅkhataṃ paṭiccasamuppannaṃ khayadhammaṃ vayadhammaṃ virāgadhammaṃ nirodhadhamman’ ti vavatttheti; cakkhuṃ aniccato vavatttheti no niccato, dukkhato vavatttheti no sukhato, anattato vavatttheti no attato; nibbindati, no nandati; virajjati,

¹ ajjhataṃ, S. M.

² adhuvaṃ, S. K.

no rajjati; nirodheti, no samudeti; paṇissajjati, no ādiyati; niccato vavattento niccasaññaṃ pajahati, dukkhato vavattento sukhasaññaṃ pajahati, anattato vavattento attasaññaṃ pajahati; nibbindanto nandaṃ pajahati, virajjanto rāgaṃ pajahati, nirodhento samudayaṃ pajahati, paṇissajjanto ādānaṃ pajahati. Evaṃ cakkhuṃ ajjhataṃ vavattheti.

3. Kathaṃ sotāṃ ajjhataṃ vavattheti?

‘Sotāṃ avijjāsambhūtaṃ’ ti vavattheti . . . pe . . . evaṃ sotāṃ ajjhataṃ vavattheti.

Kathaṃ ghānaṃ ajjhataṃ vavattheti?

‘Ghānaṃ avijjāsambhūtaṃ’ ti vavattheti . . . pe . . . evaṃ ghānaṃ ajjhataṃ vavattheti.

Kathaṃ jivhaṃ . . . pe . . . kāyaṃ . . . pe . . . manāṃ ajjhataṃ vavattheti?

‘Mano avijjāsambhūto’ ti vavattheti . . . pe . . . evaṃ manāṃ ajjhataṃ vavattheti.

Evaṃ ajjhataṃ dhamme vavattheti. Tañ ñātattṥena ñānaṃ, pajānanaṭṥena paññaṃ; tena vuccati—‘Ajjhattavaṭṥhāne paññaṃ vattṥunānatte ñānaṃ.

I. 17.

1. Kathaṃ bahiddhāvavattṥhāne paññaṃ gocaraṇānatte ñānaṃ?

Kathaṃ bahiddhā dhamme vavattheti?

Rūpe bahiddhā vavattheti, sadde bahiddhā vavattheti, gandhe bahiddhā vavattheti, rase bahiddhā vavattheti, phoṭṥṥabbe bahiddhā vavattheti, dhamme bahiddhā vavattheti.

Kathaṃ rūpe bahiddhā vavattheti?

‘Rūpā avijjāsambhūtā’ ti vavattheti, ‘rūpā taṇṥāsambhūtā’ ti vavattheti, ‘rūpā kammaṣambhūtā’ ti vavattheti, ‘rūpā āhārasambhūtā’ ti vavattheti, ‘rūpā catunnaṃ mahābhūtānaṃ upādāyāti’ vavattheti, ‘rūpā uppannā’ ti vavattheti, ‘rūpā samudāgatā’ ti vavattheti, ‘rūpā ahutvā sambhūtā hutvā na bhavissantīti’ vavattheti, rūpe antavantato vavattheti, ‘rūpā adhuvā asassatā vipariṇāmadhammā’ ti

vavattheti, 'rūpā aniccā saṅkhatā paṭiccasamuppānā khayadhammā vayadhammā virāgadhammā nirodhadhammā' ti vavattheti; rūpe aniccato vavattheti no niccato, dukkhato vavattheti no sukhato, anattato vavattheti, no attato; nibbindati, no nandati; virajjati, no rajjati; nirodheti, no samudeti; paṭinissajjati, no ādiyati; aniccato vavatthento nīccasaññaṃ pajahati, dukkhato vavatthento sukhasaññaṃ pajahati, anattato vavatthento attasaññaṃ pajahati; nibbindanto nandim pajahati, virajjanto rāgaṃ pajahati, nirodhento samudayaṃ pajahati, paṭinissajjanto ādānaṃ pajahati. Evaṃ rupe bahiddhā vavattheti.

2. Kathaṃ sadde bahiddhā vavattheti?

'Saddā avijjāsambhūtā' ti vavattheti . . . pe . . . evaṃ sadde bahiddhā vavattheti.

Kathaṃ gandhe . . . pe . . . rase . . . pe . . . phoṭṭhabbe . . . pe . . . dhamme bahiddhā vavattheti?

'Dhammā avijjāsambhūtā' ti vavattheti, 'dhammā taṇhāsambhūtā' ti vavattheti, 'dhammā kammaśambhūtā' ti vavattheti, 'dhammā āhārasambhūtā' ti vavattheti, 'dhammā catunnaṃ mahābhūtānaṃ upādayāti' vavattheti, 'dhammā uppannā' ti vavattheti, 'dhammā samudāgatā' ti vavattheti, 'dhammā ahutvā sambhūtā hutvā na bhavissantīti' vavattheti, dhamme antavantato vavattheti, 'dhammā adhuvā asassatā vipariṇāmadhammā' ti vavattheti, 'dhammā aniccā saṅkhatā paṭiccasamuppānā khayadhammā vayadhammā virāgadhammā nirodhadhammā' ti vavattheti; dhamme aniccato vavattheti no niccato, dukkhato vavattheti no sukhato, anattato vavattheti, no attato; nibbindati, no nandati; virajjati, no rajjati; nirodheti, no samudeti; paṭinissajjati, no ādiyati; aniccato vavatthento nīccasaññaṃ pajahati, dukkhato vavatthento sukhasaññaṃ pajahati, anattato vavatthento attasaññaṃ pajahati; nibbindanto nandim pajahati, virajjanto rāgaṃ pajahati, nirodhento samudayaṃ pajahati, paṭinissajjanto ādānaṃ pajahati. Evaṃ dhamme bahiddhā vavattheti.

Taṃ nātaṭṭhena nāṇaṃ, pajānaṇaṭṭhena paññā; tena vuccati — 'Bahiddhāvavattāne paññā gocaraṇānatte nāṇaṃ.'

I. 18.

1. Kathaṃ cariyāvavatthāne pañña cariyānānatte ñāṇaṃ ?

‘Cariyā’ ti : tisso cariyāyo, viññāṇacariyā, aññāṇacariyā, ñāṇacariyā.

Katamā viññāṇacariyā ?

Rūpesu ¹ dassanattāya āvajjanakiriyābyākata viññāṇacariyā,² rūpesu dassanatto cakkuviññāṇaṃ viññāṇacariyā, rūpesu diṭṭhattā abhiniropanā vipākamanodhātu viññāṇacariyā, rūpesu abhiniropitattā vipākamanoviññāṇadhātu viññāṇacariyā ; saddesu savanattāya āvajjanakiriyābyākata viññāṇacariyā, saddesu savanatto sotaviññāṇaṃ viññāṇacariyā, saddesu sutattā abhiniropanā vipākamanodhātu viññāṇacariyā, saddesu abhiniropitattā vipākamanoviññāṇadhātu viññāṇacariyā ; gandhesu ghāyanattāya āvajjanakiriyābyākata viññāṇacariyā, gandhesu ghāyanatto ghānaviññāṇaṃ viññāṇacariyā, gandhesu ghāyitattā abhiniropanā vipākamanodhātu viññāṇacariyā, gandhesu abhiniropitattā vipākamanoviññāṇadhātu viññāṇacariyā ; rasesu sāyanattāya āvajjanakiriyābyākata viññāṇacariyā, rasesu sāyanatto jivhāviññāṇaṃ viññāṇacariyā, rasesu sāyitattā abhiniropanā vipākamanodhātu viññāṇacariyā, rasesu abhiniropitattā vipākamanoviññāṇadhātu viññāṇacariyā ; phoṭṭhabbesu phussanattāya āvajjanakiriyābyākata viññāṇacariyā, phoṭṭhabbesu phussanatto kāyaviññāṇaṃ viññāṇacariyā, phoṭṭhabbesu phutthattā abhiniropanā vipākamanodhātu viññāṇacariyā, phoṭṭhabbesu abhiniropitattā vipākamanoviññāṇadhātu viññāṇacariyā ; dhammesu vijānanattāya āvajjanakiriyābyākata viññāṇacariyā, dhammesu vijānanatto manoviññāṇaṃ viññāṇacariyā, dhammesu viññātattā abhiniropanā vipākamanodhātu viññāṇacariyā, dhammesu abhiniropitattā vipākamanoviññāṇadhātu viññāṇacariyā.

¹ S. M. omit rūpesu.

² S. omits from here to dukkhavipākehi kammehi, four lines from end of section 2.

2. 'Viññāṇacariyā' ti. Ken' atthena viññāṇacariyā?

'Nirāgā caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'nidosā caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'nimohā caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'nimānā caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'nidiṭṭhi caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'ni-uddhaccā caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'nivicikicchā caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'nānusaṃsā caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'rāgavippayuttā caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'dosavippayuttā caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'mohavippayuttā caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'mānavippayuttā caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'ditthivippayuttā caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'uddhaccavippayuttā caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'vicikicchāvippayuttā caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'anusāvavippayuttā caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'kusalehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'akusalehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'sāvajjehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'anāvajjehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'kaṇhehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'sukkehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'sukbudrayehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'dukkhūdayehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'sukhavipākehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'dukkhavipākehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'viññāṇe¹ caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'viññāṇassa evarūpā cariyā hotīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'pakatiparisuddham idaṃ cittaṃ nikkilesaṭṭhenāti' viññāṇacariyā. Ayaṃ viññāṇacariyā.

3. Katamā aññāṇacariyā?

Manāpiyesu rūpesu rāgassa javanattāya āvajjanakiriya-ābyākatā viññāṇacariyā rāgassa javanā aññāṇacariyā; amanāpiyesu rūpesu dosassa javanattāya āvajjanakiriya-ābyākatā viññāṇacariyā dosassa javanā aññāṇacariyā; tadubhayena asamapekkhanasmim vatthusmim mohassa javanattāya āvajjanakiriya-ābyākatā viññāṇacariyā mohassa javanā aññāṇacariyā; vinibandhassa² mānassa javanattāya āvajjanakiriya-ābyākatā viññāṇacariyā mānassa javanā aññāṇacariyā; paramattāya ditthiyā

¹ viññāte, K.

² vinibandhassa, M.

javanatthāya āvajjanakiriyābyākata viññāṇacariyā, ditṭhiyā javanā aññāṇacariyā ; vikkhepagatassa uddhaccassa javanatthāya āvajjanakiriyābyākata viññāṇacariyā, uddhaccassa javanā aññāṇacariyā ; anitṭhaṅgatāya¹ vicikicchāya javanatthāya āvajjanakiriyābyākata viññāṇacariyā, vicikicchāya javanā aññāṇacariyā ; thāmagatassa anusayassa javanatthāya āvajjanakiriyābyākata viññāṇacariyā, anusayassa javanā aññāṇacariyā : manāpiyesu saddesu . . . pe . . . manāpiyesu gandhesu . . . pe . . . manāpiyesu rasesu . . . pe . . . manāpiyesu phoṭṭhabbesu . . . pe . . . manāpiyesu dhammesu rāgassa javanatthāya āvajjanakiriyābyākata viññāṇacariyā, rāgassa javanā aññāṇacariyā ; amanāpiyesu rūpesu dosassa javanatthāya āvajjanakiriyābyākata viññāṇacariyā, dosassa javanā aññāṇacariyā ; tadubhayena asamapekkhanasmim vatthusmim mohassa javanatthāya āvajjanakiriyābyākata viññāṇacariyā, mohassa javanā aññāṇacariyā ; vinibandhassa mānassa javanatthāya āvajjanakiriyābyākata viññāṇacariyā, mānassa javanā aññāṇacariyā ; parāmatthāya ditṭhiyā javanatthāya āvajjanakiriyābyākata viññāṇacariyā, ditṭhiyā javanā aññāṇacariyā ; vikkhepagatassa uddhaccassa javanatthāya āvajjanakiriyābyākata viññāṇacariyā, uddhaccassa javanā aññāṇacariyā ; anitṭhaṅgatāya vicikicchāya javanatthāya āvajjanakiriyābyākata viññāṇacariyā, vicikicchāya javanā aññāṇacariyā ; thāmagatassa anusayassa javanatthāya āvajjanakiriyābyākata viññāṇacariyā, anusayassa javanā aññāṇacariyā.

4. 'Aññāṇacariyā' ti. Ken' atṭhena aññāṇacariyā ?

'Sarāgā caratīti' aññāṇacariyā, 'sadosā caratīti' aññāṇacariyā, 'samohā caratīti' aññāṇacariyā, 'samānā caratīti' aññāṇacariyā, 'sadiṭṭhi caratīti' aññāṇacariyā, 'sa-uddhacca caratīti' aññāṇacariyā, 'savicikicchā caratīti' aññāṇacariyā, 'sānusayā caratīti' aññāṇacariyā, 'rāgasampayuttā caratīti' aññāṇacariyā, 'dosasampayuttā caratīti' aññāṇacariyā, 'mohasampayuttā caratīti' aññāṇacariyā, 'mānasampayuttā caratīti' aññāṇacariyā, 'ditṭhisampayuttā caratīti' aññāṇa-

¹ anitṭhāgatāya, K.

cariyā, 'uddhaccasampayuttā caratīti' aññānacariyā, 'vicikicchāsampayuttā caratīti aññānacariyā, anusayasampayuttā caratīti' aññānacariyā, 'kusalehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti' aññānacariyā, 'akusalehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti' aññānacariyā, 'sāvajjehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti' aññānacariyā, 'anavajjehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti' aññānacariyā, 'kaṇṇehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti' aññānacariyā, 'sukkehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti' aññānacariyā, 'sukhudrayehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti' aññānacariyā, 'dukkhudrayehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti' aññānacariyā, 'sukhavipākehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti' aññānacariyā, 'dukkhavipākehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti' aññānacariyā, 'aññāte caratīti' aññānacariyā, 'aññānassa evarūpā cariyā hotīti' aññānacariyā. Ayaṃ aññānacariyā.

5. Katamā ñānacariyā ?

Aniccānupassanatthāya āvajjanakiriyābyākatā viññānacariyā aniccānupassanā ñānacariyā, dukkhānupassanatthāya āvajjanakiriyābyākatā viññānacariyā dukkhānupassanā ñānacariyā anattānupassanatthāya āvajjanakiriyābyākatā viññānacariyā anattānupassanā ñānacariyā nibbidānupassanatthāya . . . pe . . . virāgānupassanatthāya, nirodhānupassanatthāya, paṭinissaggānupassanatthāya, khayānupassanatthāya, vayānupassanatthāya, vipariṇāmānupassanatthāya, animittānupassanatthāya, appaṇihitānupassanatthāya, suññatānupassanatthāya, adhipaññādhammānupassanatthāya, yathābhūtanāpadassanatthāya, ādinavānupassanatthāya, paṭisaṅkhānupassanatthāya āvajjanakiriyābyākatā viññānacariyā paṭisaṅkhānupassanā ñānacariyā, vivaṭṭānānupassanā ñānacariyā, sotāpattimaggo ñānacariyā, sotāpattiphalasamāpatti ñānacariyā, sakadāgāmimaggo ñānacariyā, sakadāgāmiphalasamāpatti ñānacariyā, anāgāmimaggo ñānacariyā, anāgāmiphalasamāpatti ñānacariyā, Arahattamaggo ñānacariyā, Arahattaphalasamāpatti ñānacariyā.

6. 'Ñānacariyā' ti. Ken' atthēna ñānacariyā ?

'Nirāgā caratīti' ñānacariyā, 'nidosā caratīti' ñānacariyā, 'nimohā caratīti' ñānacariyā, 'nimānā caratīti' ñānacariyā,

‘nidiṭṭhi caratīti’ nāṇacariyā, ‘ni-uddhaccā caratīti’ nāṇacariyā, ‘nivicikicchā caratīti’ nāṇacariyā, ‘nānusayā caratīti’ nāṇacariyā, ‘rāgavippayuttā caratīti’ nāṇacariyā, ‘dosavippayuttā caratīti’ nāṇacariyā, ‘mohavippayuttā caratīti’ nāṇacariyā, ‘mānavippayuttā caratīti’ nāṇacariyā, ‘diṭṭhi-vippayuttā caratīti’ nāṇacariyā, ‘uddhaccavippayuttā caratīti’ nāṇacariyā, ‘vicikicchāvippayuttā caratīti’ nāṇacariyā, ‘anusayavippayuttā caratīti’ nāṇacariyā, ‘kusalehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti’ nāṇacariyā, ‘akusalehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti’ nāṇacariyā, ‘sāvajjehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti’ nāṇacariyā, ‘anavajjehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti’ nāṇacariyā, ‘kaṇhehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti’ nāṇacariyā, ‘sukkehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti’ nāṇacariyā, ‘sukkhudrayehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti’ nāṇacariyā, ‘dukkhudrayehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti’ nāṇacariyā, ‘sukkhavipākehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti’ nāṇacariyā, ‘dukkhavipākehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti’ nāṇacariyā, ‘ñāte caratīti’ nāṇacariyā, ‘ñānassa evarūpā cariyā hotīti’ nāṇacariyā. Ayam nāṇacariyā.

‘Aññā viññānācariyā, aññā aññānācariyā, aññā nāṇacariyā’ ti. Tañ nātaṭṭhena nāṇaṃ, pajānanatṭhena paññā; tena vuccati—‘Cariyāvavatthāne paññā cariyānānatte nāṇaṃ.’

I. 19.

1. Kathaṃ catudhammavavatthāne paññā bhūminānatte nāṇaṃ?

Catasso bhūmiyo — kāmāvacarā bhūmi, rūpāvacarā bhūmi, arūpāvacarā bhūmi, apariyāpannā bhūmi.

2. Katamā kāmāvacarā bhūmi?

Heṭṭhato Avīcinirayaṃ pariyantaṃ karitvā uparito Paranimmitavasavattī Deve anto karitvā, yaṃ etasmiṃ antare etthāvacarā etthapariyāpannā khandhadhātu āyatana rūpā vedanā saññā saṅkhārā viññāṇaṃ, ayaṃ kāmāvacarā bhūmi.

3. Katamā rūpāvacarā bhūmi?

Heṭṭhato Brahmaloakaṃ pariyantaṃ karitvā uparito Akanitṭhe Deve anto karitvā, yaṃ etasmiṃ antare etthāvacarā etthapariyāpannā samāpannassa vā upapannassa vā diṭṭhadhammasukhavihārissa vā cittacetasikā dhammā, ayaṃ rūpāvacarā bhūmi.

4. Katamā arūpāvacarā bhūmi?

Heṭṭhato ākāśānañcāyatanūpage Deve pariyantaṃ karitvā uparito nevasaññānāsaññāyatanūpage Deve anto karitvā, yaṃ etasmiṃ antare etthāvacarā etthapariyāpannā samāpannassa vā upapannassa vā diṭṭhadhammasukhavihārissa vā cittacetasikā dhammā, ayaṃ arūpāvacarā bhūmi.

5. Katamā apariyāpannā bhūmi?

Apariyāpannā maggā ca maggaphalāni ca asaṅkhatā ca dhātu, ayaṃ apariyāpannā bhūmi. Imā catasso bhūmiyo.

6. Aparā pi catasso bhūmiyo — cattāro satipaṭṭhānā, cattāro sammappadhānā, cattāro iddhippādā, cattāri jhānāni, catasso appamaññāyo, catasso arūpāvacarasamāpattiyo, catasso paṭisambhidā, catasso paṭipadā, cattāri ārammaṇāni, cattāri ariyavaṃsāni, cattāri saṅgahavatthūni, cattāri cakkāni, cattāri dhammapadāni. Imā catasso bhūmiyo. Tañ ñātaṭṭhena ñāṇaṃ, pajānanaṭṭhena paññā; tena vuccati—‘Catudhammavavatthāne paññā bhūminānatte ñāṇaṃ.’

I. 20.

1. Kathaṃ navadhammavavatthāne paññā dhammānānatte ñāṇaṃ?

Kathaṃ dhamme vavattheti? Kāmāvacare¹ dhamme kusalato vavattheti, akusalato vavattheti, abyākatato vavattheti; rūpāvacare dhamme kusalato vavattheti, abyākatato vavattheti; arūpāvacare dhamme kusalato vavattheti, abyākatato vavattheti; apariyāpanne dhamme kusalato vavattheti abyākatato vavattheti.

¹ S. *omits* from kāmāvacare to pitimanassa kāyo, sec. 6, l. 2.

2. Kathaṃ kāmāvacare dhamme kusalato vavattheti, akusalato vavattheti, abyākatato vavattheti?

Dasa kusalakammapathe kusalato vavattheti, dasa akusalakammapathe akusalato vavattheti, rūpaṅ ca vipākaṅ ca kiriyaṅ ca abyākatato vavattheti. Evaṃ kāmāvacare dhamme kusalato vavattheti, akusalato vavattheti, abyākatato vavattheti.

3. Kathaṃ rūpāvacare dhamme kusalato vavattheti, abyākatato vavattheti?

Idhaṭṭhassa cattāri jhānāni kusalato vavattheti, tatrupapannassa cattāri jhānāni abyākatato vavattheti. Evaṃ rūpāvacare dhamme kusalato vavattheti, abyākatato vavattheti.

4. Kathaṃ arūpāvacare dhamme kusalato vavattheti, abyākatato vavattheti?

Idhaṭṭhassa catasso arūpāvacarasamāpattiyo kusalato vavattheti, tatrupapannassa catasso arūpāvacarasamāpattiyo abyākatato vavattheti. Evaṃ arūpāvacare dhamme kusalato vavattheti, abyākatato vavattheti.

5. Kathaṃ aperiyaṅpanne dhamme kusalato vavattheti, abyākatato vavattheti?

Cattāro ariyamagge kusalato vavattheti, cattāri ca sāmāññaphalāni nibbānaṅ ca abyākatato vavattheti. Evaṃ aperiyaṅpanne dhamme kusalato vavattheti, abyākatato vavattheti. Evaṃ dhamme vavattheti.

6. Nava pāmojjaṃ jāyati, pamuditassa pīti jāyati, pītimanassa kāyo passambhati, passaddhakāyo sukhaṃ vedeti, sukhino cittaṃ samādhiyati, samāhite citte yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti passati, yathābhūtaṃ jānaṃ passaṃ nibbindati, nibbindaṃ virajjati, virāgā vimuccati; dukkhato manasikaroto pāmojjaṃ jāyati . . . pe . . . anattato manasikaroto pāmojjaṃ jāyati. Rūpaṃ aniccato manasikaroto pāmojjaṃ jāyati . . . pe . . . rūpaṃ dukkhato manasikaroto pāmojjaṃ jāyati . . . pe . . . vedanaṃ, saññaṃ, saṅkhāre, viññāṇaṃ, cakkhuṃ, jarāmaṇaṃ aniccato manasikaroto pāmojjaṃ jāyati . . . pe . . . jarāmaṇaṃ dukkhato manasikaroto pāmojjaṃ jāyati, jarāmaṇaṃ

anattato manasikaroto pāmojjaṃ jāyati, pamuditassa pīti jāyati, pīṭimanassa kāyo passambhati, passaddhakāyo sukhaṃ vedeti, sukhino cittaṃ samādhīyati, samāhite cित्ते yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti passati, yathābhūtaṃ jānaṃ passaṃ nibbindati, nibbindaṃ virajjati, virāgā vimuccati. Ime nava pāmojjamūlakā dhammā.

7. Nava yoniso manasikāramūlakā dhammā:—aniccato yoniso manasikaroto pāmojjaṃ jāyati, pamuditassa pīti jāyati, pīṭimanassa kāyo passambhati, passaddhakāyo sukhaṃ vedeti, sukhino cittaṃ samādhīyati, samāhitena cittena 'idaṃ dukkhaṃ' ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, 'ayaṃ dukkhasamudayo' ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, 'ayaṃ dukkhanirodho' ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, 'ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā' ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti; dukkhato yoniso manasikaroto pāmojjaṃ jāyati, pamuditassa pīti jāyati, pīṭimanassa kāyo passambhati, passaddhakāyo sukhaṃ vedeti, sukhino cittaṃ samādhīyati, samāhitena cittena 'idaṃ dukkhaṃ' ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, 'ayaṃ dukkhasamudayo' ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, 'ayaṃ dukkhanirodho' ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, 'ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā' ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti; anattato yoniso manasikaroto pāmojjaṃ jāyati . . . pe . . . Rūpaṃ aniccato yoniso manasikaroto pāmojjaṃ jāyati . . . pe . . . rūpaṃ dukkhato yoniso manasikaroto pāmojjaṃ jāyati . . . pe . . . rūpaṃ anattato yoniso manasikaroto pāmojjaṃ jāyati . . . pe . . . vedanaṃ, saññaṃ, saṅkhāre, viññānaṃ, cakkhuṃ . . . pe . . . jarāmarāṇaṃ aniccato yoniso manasikaroto pāmojjaṃ jāyati . . . pe . . . jarāmarāṇaṃ dukkhato yoniso manasikaroto pāmojjaṃ jāyati . . . pe . . . vedanaṃ, saññaṃ, saṅkhāre, viññānaṃ, cakkhuṃ . . . pe . . . jarāmarāṇaṃ anattato yoniso manasikaroto pāmojjaṃ jāyati, pamuditassa pīti jāyati, pīṭimanassa kāyo passambhati, passaddhakāyo sukhaṃ vedeti, sukhino cittaṃ samādhīyati, samāhitena cittena 'idaṃ dukkhaṃ' ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, 'ayaṃ dukkhasamudayo' ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, 'ayaṃ dukkhanirodho' ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, 'ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā'

ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Ime nava yoniso manasikāra-
mūlakā dhammā.

8. Nava nānattā:—dhātunānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati
phassanānattaṃ, phassanānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati
vedanānānattaṃ, vedanānānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati
saññānānattaṃ, saññānānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati saṅka-
panānattaṃ, saṅkappanānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati chanda-
nānattaṃ, chandanānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati pariḷāha-
nānattaṃ, pariḷāhanānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati pariyesa-
nānattaṃ, pariyesanānānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati lābha-
nānattaṃ.

Ime nava nānattā. Tañ nātattḥena ñāṇaṃ, pajānanaṭ-
tḥena paññā; tena vuccati—‘Navadhammavavatthāne
paññā dhammanānatte ñāṇaṃ.’

I. 21.

Kathaṃ abhiññāpaññā nātattḥe¹ ñāṇaṃ, pariññāpaññā
tiraṇattḥe¹ ñāṇaṃ, pahānāpaññā pariccāgatḥe¹ ñāṇaṃ,
bhāvanāpaññā ekarasattḥe¹ ñāṇaṃ, sacchikiriyaṇāpaññā
phussanattḥe¹ ñāṇaṃ?

Ye ye dhammā abhiññātā honti, te te dhammā nātā
honti; ye ye dhammā pariññātā honti, te te dhammā
tiritā honti; ye ye dhammā pahinā honti, te te dhammā
pariccattā honti; ye ye dhammā bhāvitā honti, te te
dhammā ekarasā honti; ye ye dhammā sacchikatā honti,
te te dhammā phassitā² honti.

Tañ nātattḥena ñāṇaṃ, pajānanaṭtḥena paññā; tena
vuccati—‘Abhiññāpaññā nātattḥe ñāṇaṃ, pariññāpaññā
tiraṇattḥe ñāṇaṃ, pahānāpaññā pariccāgatḥe ñāṇaṃ,
bhāvanāpaññā ekarasattḥe ñāṇaṃ, sacchikiriyaṇāpaññā
phussanattḥe ñāṇaṃ.’

¹ nātattḥena, tiraṇattḥena, etc., K.S.

² phusitā, K.

I. 22.

1. Kathaṃ atthanānatte paññā atthapaṭisambhide ñāṇaṃ, dhammanānatte paññā dhammapaṭisambhide ñāṇaṃ, niruttinānatte paññā niruttipaṭisambhide ñāṇaṃ, paṭibhānanānatte paññā paṭibhānapaṭisambhide ñāṇaṃ?

Saddhindriyaṃ dhammo, viriyindriyaṃ dhammo, satindriyaṃ dhammo, samādhindriyaṃ dhammo, paññindriyaṃ dhammo; añño saddhindriyaṃ dhammo, añño viriyindriyaṃ dhammo, añño satindriyaṃ dhammo, añño samādhindriyaṃ dhammo, añño paññindriyaṃ dhammo. Yena ñāṇena ime nānā dhammā ñātā, ten' eva ñāṇena ime nānā dhammā paṭividditā ti. Tena vuccati—'Dhammanānatte paññā dhammapaṭisambhide ñāṇaṃ.'

2. Adhimokkhaṭṭho attho, paggahaṭṭho attho, upaṭṭhānaṭṭho attho, avikkhepaṭṭho attho, dassanaṭṭho attho; añño adhimokkhaṭṭho attho, añño paggahaṭṭho attho, añño upaṭṭhānaṭṭho attho, añño avikkhepaṭṭho attho, añño dassanaṭṭho attho. Yena ñāṇena ime nānā atthā ñātā, ten' eva ñāṇena ime nānā atthā paṭividditā ti. Tena vuccati—'Atthanānatte paññā atthapaṭisambhide ñāṇaṃ.'

3. Pañca dhamme sandassetuṃ byañjananiruttābhilāpā, pañca' atthe sandassetuṃ byañjananiruttābhilāpā; aññā dhammaniruttiyo, aññā atthaniruttiyo. Yena ñāṇena imā nānā niruttiyo ñātā, ten' eva ñāṇena imā nānā niruttiyo paṭividditā ti. Tena vuccati—'Niruttinānatte paññā niruttipaṭisambhide ñāṇaṃ.'

4. Pañcasu dhammesu ñāṇāni, pañcasu atthesu ñāṇāni, dasasu niruttisu ñāṇāni; aññāni dhammesu ñāṇāni, aññāni atthesu ñāṇāni, aññāni niruttisu ñāṇāni. Yena ñāṇena ime nānā ñāṇā ñātā, ten' eva ñāṇena ime nānā ñāṇā paṭividditā ti. Tena vuccati—'Paṭibhānanānatte paññā paṭibhānapaṭisambhide ñāṇaṃ.'

5. Saddhābalaṃ dhammo, viriyabalaṃ dhammo, satibalaṃ dhammo, samādhibalaṃ dhammo, paññābalaṃ dhammo; añño saddhābalaṃ dhammo, añño viriyabalaṃ dhammo, añño satibalaṃ dhammo, añño samādhibalaṃ dhammo, añño paññābalaṃ dhammo. Yena ñāṇena ime

nānā dhammā ñātā, ten' eva ñāṇena ime nānā dhammā paṭivīditā ti. Tena vuccati—'Dhammanānatte paññā dhammapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ.'

6. Assaddhiye¹ akampiyatṭho attho, kosajje akampiyatṭho attho, pamāde akampiyatṭho attho, uddacce akampiyatṭho attho, avijjāya akampiyatṭho attho; añño assaddhiye akampiyatṭho attho, añño kosajje akampiyatṭho attho, añño pamāde akampiyatṭho attho, añño uddacce akampiyatṭho attho, añño avijjāya akampiyatṭho attho. Yena ñāṇena ime nānā atthā ñātā, ten' eva ñāṇena ime nānā atthā paṭivīditā ti. Tena vuccati—'Atthanānatte paññā atthapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ.'

7. Pañca dhamme sandassetuṃ byañjananiruttābhilāpā, pañc' atthe sandassetuṃ byañjananiruttābhilāpā; aññā dhammaniruttiyo, aññā atthaniruttiyo. Yena ñāṇena imā nānā niruttiyo ñātā, ten' eva ñāṇena imā nānā niruttiyo paṭivīditā ti. Tena vuccati—'Niruttinānatte paññā niruttipaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ.'

8. Pañcasu dhammesu ñāṇāni, pañcasu atthesu ñāṇāni, dasasu niruttisu ñāṇāni; aññāni dhammesu ñāṇāni, aññāni atthesu ñāṇāni, aññāni niruttisu ñāṇāni. Yena ñāṇena ime nānā ñāṇā ñātā, ten' eva ñāṇena ime nānā ñāṇā paṭivīditā ti. Tena vuccati—'Paṭibhānanānatte paññā paṭibhānapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ.'

9. Satisambojjhaṅgo dhammo, dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo dhammo, viriyasambojjhaṅgo dhammo, pīṭisambojjhaṅgo dhammo, passaddhisambojjhaṅgo dhammo, samādhisambojjhaṅgo dhammo, upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo dhammo; añño satisambojjhaṅgo dhammo, añño dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo dhammo, añño viriyasambojjhaṅgo dhammo, añño pīṭisambojjhaṅgo dhammo, añño passaddhisambojjhaṅgo dhammo, añño samādhisambojjhaṅgo dhammo, añño upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo dhammo. Yena ñāṇena ime nānā dhammā ñātā, ten' eva ñāṇena ime nānā dhammā paṭivīditā ti. Tena vuccati—'Dhammanānatte paññā dhammapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ.'

¹ āsaddhiye, M.

10. Upatthānaṭṭho attho, pavicayaṭṭho attho, pagga-
haṭṭho attho, pharaṇaṭṭho attho, upasamaṭṭho attho, avik-
khepaṭṭho attho, paṭisaṅkhānaṭṭho attho ; aṅño upa-
tthānaṭṭho attho, aṅño pavicayaṭṭho attho, aṅño pagga-
aṭṭho attho, aṅño pharaṇaṭṭho attho, aṅño upasamaṭṭho
attho, aṅño avikkhepaṭṭho attho, aṅño paṭisaṅkhānaṭṭho
attho. Yena ñāṇena ime nānā atthā ñātā, ten' eva ñāṇena
ime nānā atthā paṭividitā ti. Tena vuccati—'Atthanānatte
paññā atthapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ.'

11. Satta dhamme sandassetuṃ byañjananiruttābhilāpā,
satt' atthe sandassetuṃ byañjananiruttābhilāpā ; aṅñā
dhammaniruttiyo, aṅñā atthaniruttiyo. Yena ñāṇena imā
nānā niruttiyo ñātā, ten' eva ñāṇena imā nānā niruttiyo
paṭividitā ti. Tena vuccati—'Niruttinānatte paññā nirut-
tipaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ.'

12. Sattasu dhammesu ñāṇāni, sattasu atthesu ñāṇāni,
cuddasasu niruttisu ñāṇāni ; aṅñāni dhammesu ñāṇāni,
aṅñāni atthesu ñāṇāni, aṅñāni niruttisu ñāṇāni. Yena
ñāṇena ime nānā ñāṇā ñātā, ten' eva ñāṇena ime nānā
ñātā ñāṇā paṭividitā ti. Tena vuccati—'Paṭibhānanānatte
paññā paṭibhānapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ.'

13. Sammādiṭṭhi dhammo, sammāsaṅkappo dhammo,
sammāvācā dhammo, sammākammanto dhammo, sammā-
ājīvo dhammo, sammāvāyāmo dhammo, sammāsati
dhammo, sammāsamādhi dhammo ; aṅño sammādiṭṭhi
dhammo, aṅño sammāsaṅkappo dhammo, aṅño sammā-
vācā dhammo, aṅño sammākammanto dhammo, aṅño
sammā-ājīvo dhammo, aṅño sammāvāyāmo dhammo, aṅño
sammāsati dhammo, aṅño sammāsamādhi dhammo. Yena
ñāṇena ime nānā dhammā ñātā, ten' eva ñāṇena ime nānā
dhammā paṭividitā ti. Tena vuccati—'Dhammanānatte
paññā dhammapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ.'

14. Dassanaṭṭho attho, abhiniropanaṭṭho attho, parig-
gahaṭṭho attho, samuṭṭhānaṭṭho attho, vodānaṭṭho attho,
paggahaṭṭho attho, upatthānaṭṭho attho, avikkhepaṭṭho
attho ; aṅño dassanaṭṭho attho, aṅño abhiniropanaṭṭho
attho, aṅño pariggahaṭṭho attho, aṅño samuṭṭhānaṭṭho
attho, aṅño vodānaṭṭho attho, aṅño paggahaṭṭho attho,

añño upatthānattho attho, añño avikkhepattho attho. Yena ñāṇena ime nānā atthā ñātā, ten' eva ñāṇena ime nānā atthā paṭividditā ti. Tena vuccati—'Atthanānatte paññā atthapaṭisambhide ñāṇaṃ.'

15. Atthasū dhammesu ñāṇāni, atthasū atthesu ñāṇāni, soḷasasu nirattisu ñāṇāni; aññāni dhammesu ñāṇāni, aññāni atthesu ñāṇāni, aññāni niruttisu ñāṇāni. Yena ñāṇena ime nānā niruttiyo ñātā, ten' eva ñāṇena ime nānā niruttiyo paṭividditā ti. Tena vuccati—'Niruttinānatte paññā niruttipaṭisambhide ñāṇaṃ.'

16. Atthasū dhammesu ñāṇāni, atthasū atthesu ñāṇāni, soḷasasu nirattisu ñāṇāni; aññāni dhammesu ñāṇāni, aññāni atthesu ñāṇāni, aññāni niruttisu ñāṇāni. Yena ñāṇena ime nānā ñāṇā ñātā, ten' eva ñāṇena ime nānā ñāṇā paṭividditā ti. Tena vuccati—'Paṭibhānanānatte paññā paṭibhānapaṭisambhide ñāṇaṃ.'

Tañ ñātattḥena ñāṇaṃ, pajānanattḥena paññā; tena vuccati—'Atthanānatte paññā atthapaṭisambhide ñāṇaṃ, dhammanānatte paññā dhammapaṭisambhide ñāṇaṃ, niruttinānatte paññā niruttipaṭisambhide ñāṇaṃ, paṭibhānanānatte paññā paṭibhānapaṭisambhide ñāṇaṃ.'

I. 23.

1. Kathaṃ viharānānatte paññā viharattḥe ñāṇaṃ, samāpattinānatte paññā samāpattattḥe ñāṇaṃ, viharāsamāpattinānatte paññā viharasamāpattattḥe ñāṇaṃ?

Nimittaṃ bhayato sampassamāno animitte adhimuttattā phussa phussa vayaṃ passati, animitto viharo; paṇidhiṃ bhayato sampassamāno appaṇihite adhimuttattā phussa phussa vayaṃ passati, appaṇihito viharo; abhinivesaṃ bhayato sampassamāno suññate adhimuttattā phussa phussa vayaṃ passati, suññato viharo.

2. Nimittaṃ bhayato sampassamāno animitte adhimuttattā pavattaṃ ajjupekkhitvā nirodhaṃ nibbānaṃ animittaṃ āvajjitvā samāpajjati, animittaṃ samāpatti; paṇidhiṃ bhayato sampassamāno appaṇihite adhimut-

tattā pavattaṃ ajjhupekkhitvā nirodhaṃ nibbānaṃ appaṇihitaṃ āvajjitvā samāpajjati, appaṇihitā samāpatti; abhinivesaṃ bhayato sampassamāno suññate adhimuttattā pavattaṃ ajjhupekkhitvā nirodhaṃ nibbānaṃ suññataṃ āvajjitvā samāpajjati, suññatā samāpatti.

3. Nimittaṃ bhayato sampassamāno animitte adhimuttattā phussa phussa vayaṃ passati, pavattaṃ ajjhupekkhitvā nirodhaṃ nibbānaṃ animittaṃ āvajjitvā samāpajjati, animittā vihārasamāpatti; paṇidhiṃ bhayato sampassamāno appaṇihite adhimuttattā phussa phussa vayaṃ bhayati, pavattaṃ ajjhupekkhitvā nirodhaṃ nibbānaṃ appaṇihitaṃ āvajjitvā samāpajjati, appaṇihitā vihārasamāpatti; abhinivesaṃ bhayato sampassamāno suññate adhimuttattā phussa phussa vayaṃ passati, pavattaṃ ajjhupekkhitvā nirodhaṃ nibbānaṃ suññataṃ āvajjitvā samāpajjati, suññatā vihārasamāpatti.

4. Rūpanimittaṃ bhayato sampassamāno animitte adhimuttattā phussa phussa vayaṃ passati, animitto vihāro; rūpaṇidhiṃ bhayato sampassamāno appaṇihite adhimuttattā phussa phussa vayaṃ passati, appaṇihito vihāro; rūpābhinivesaṃ bhayato sampassamāno suññate adhimuttattā phussa phussa vayaṃ passati, suññato vihāro.

5. Rūpanimittaṃ bhayato sampassamāno animitte adhimuttattā pavattaṃ ajjhupekkhitvā nirodhaṃ nibbānaṃ animittaṃ āvajjitvā samāpajjati, animittā samāpatti; rūpaṇidhiṃ bhayato sampassamāno appaṇihite adhimuttattā pavattaṃ ajjhupekkhitvā nirodhaṃ nibbānaṃ appaṇihitaṃ āvajjitvā samāpajjati, appaṇihitā samāpatti; rūpābhinivesaṃ bhayato sampassamāno suññate adhimuttattā pavattaṃ ajjhupekkhitvā nirodhaṃ nibbānaṃ suññataṃ āvajjitvā samāpajjati, suññatā samāpatti.

6. Rūpanimittaṃ bhayato sampassamāno animitte adhimuttattā phussa phussa vayaṃ passati, pavattaṃ ajjhupekkhitvā nirodhaṃ nibbānaṃ animittaṃ āvajjitvā samāpajjati, animittā vihārasamāpatti; rūpaṇidhiṃ bhayato sampassamāno appaṇihite adhimuttattā phussa

phussa vayaṃ bhayati, pavattaṃ ajjupekkhitvā nirodhaṃ nibbānaṃ appaṇihitaṃ āvajjitvā samāpajjati, appaṇihitā vihārasamāpatti; rūpābhinivesaṃ bhayato sampassamāno suññate adhimuttattā phussa phussa vayaṃ passati, pavattaṃ ajjupekkhitvā nirodhaṃ nibbānaṃ suññataṃ āvajjitvā samāpajjati, suññatā vihārasamāpatti.

7. Vedanānimittaṃ . . . pe . . . saññānimittaṃ, saṅkhāranimittaṃ, viññāṇanimittaṃ, cakkhunimittaṃ . . . pe . . . jarāmarāṇanimittaṃ bhayato sampassamāno animitte adhimuttattā phussa phussa vayaṃ passati, animitto vihāro; jarāmarāṇapaṇidhiṃ bhayato sampassamāno appaṇihite adhimuttattā phussa phussa vayaṃ passati, appaṇihito vihāro; jarāmarāṇābhinivesaṃ bhayato sampassamāno suññate adhimuttattā phussa phussa vayaṃ passati, suññato vihāro.

8. Jarāmarāṇanimittaṃ bhayato sampassamāno animitte adhimuttattā pavattaṃ ajjupekkhitvā nirodhaṃ nibbānaṃ nimittaṃ āvajjitvā samāpajjati, animitta samāpatti; jarāmarāṇapaṇidhiṃ bhayato sampassamāno appaṇihite adhimuttattā pavattaṃ ajjupekkhitvā nirodhaṃ nibbānaṃ appaṇihitaṃ āvajjitvā samāpajjati, appaṇihitā samāpatti; jarāmarāṇābhinivesaṃ bhayato sampassamāno suññate adhimuttattā pavattaṃ ajjupekkhitvā nirodhaṃ nibbānaṃ suññataṃ āvajjitvā samāpajjati, suññatā samāpatti.

9. Jarāmarāṇanimittaṃ bhayato sampassamāno animitte adhimuttattā phussa phussa vayaṃ passati, pavattaṃ ajjupekkhitvā nirodhaṃ nibbānaṃ nimittaṃ āvajjitvā samāpajjati, animitta vihārasamāpatti; jarāmarāṇapaṇidhiṃ bhayato sampassamāno appaṇihite adhimuttattā phussa phussa vayaṃ passati, pavattaṃ ajjupekkhitvā nirodhaṃ nibbānaṃ appaṇihitaṃ āvajjitvā samāpajjati, appaṇihitā vihārasamāpatti; jarāmarāṇābhinivesaṃ bhayato sampassamāno suññate adhimuttattā phussa phussa vayaṃ passati, pavattaṃ ajjupekkhitvā nirodhaṃ nibbānaṃ suññataṃ āvajjitvā samāpajjati, suññatā vihārasamāpatti.

Añño animitto vihāro, añño appaṇihito vihāro, añño suññato vihāro ; aññā animittā samāpatti, aññā appaṇihitā samāpatti, aññā suññatā samāpatti ; aññā animittā vihārasamāpatti, aññā appaṇihitā vihārasamāpatti, aññā suññatā vihārasamāpatti. Tañ ñātatt̐hena ñāṇaṃ, pajānaṭṭhena pañña ; tena vuccati—‘Vihāranānatte pañña vihāraṭṭhe ñāṇaṃ, samāpattinānatte pañña samāpattaṭṭhe ñāṇaṃ, vihārasamāpattinānatte pañña vihārasamāpattaṭṭhe ñāṇaṃ.’

I. 24.

1. Kathaṃ avikkheparisuddhattā āsavasamucchede pañña ānantarikasamādhismim¹ ñāṇaṃ ?

Nekkhamavasena cittass' ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhī, tassa samādhissa vasena uppajjati ñāṇaṃ, tena ñāṇena āsavā khīyanti ; iti paṭhamāṃ samatho, paccā ñāṇaṃ ; tena ñāṇena āsavānaṃ khayō hoti : tena vuccati—‘Avikkheparisuddhattā āsavasamucchede pañña ānantarikasamādhismim ñāṇaṃ.’

2. ‘Āsavā’ ti : katame te āsavā ?

Kāmāsavo, bhavāsavo, diṭṭhāsavo, avijjāsavo.

Katth' ete āsavā khīyanti ?

Sotāpattimaggena anavaseso diṭṭhāsavo khīyati, apāyagamaṇiyo kāmāsavo khīyati, apāyagamaṇiyo bhavāsavo khīyati, apāyagamaṇiyo avijjāsavo khīyati ; etth' ete āsavā khīyanti.

Sakadāgāmimaggena oḷāriko kāmāsavo khīyati, tadekaṭṭho bhavāsavo khīyati, tadekaṭṭho avijjāsavo khīyati ; etth' ete āsavā khīyanti.

Anāgāmimaggena anavaseso kāmāsavo khīyati, tadekaṭṭho bhavāsavo khīyati, tadekaṭṭho avijjāsavo khīyati ; etth' ete āsavā khīyanti.

Arahattamaggena anavaseso bhavāsavo khīyati, anavaseso avijjāsavo khīyati ; etth' ete āsavā khīyanti.

¹ ānantariya°, S.M.

3. Abyāpādasasena, ālokasaññāvasena, avikkhepasasena, dhammavavatthānasasena, ñāṇasasena, pāmojjasasena, paṭhamajjhānasasena, dutiyajjhānasasena, tatiyajjhānasasena, catutthajjhānasasena, ākāsaṇācāyatanasamāpattivasena, viññāṇācāyatanasamāpattivasena, ākiñcaññāyatanasamāpattivasena, nevasaññānāsaññāyatanasamāpattivasena, paṭhavikasīṇasasena, āpokasīṇasasena, tejokasīṇasasena, vāyokasīṇasasena, nilakasīṇasasena, pītakasīṇasasena, lohītakasīṇasasena, odātakasīṇasasena, ākāsakasīṇasasena, viññāṇakasīṇasasena, Buddhānussativasena, Dhammānussativasena, Saṅghānussativasena, silānussativasena, cāgānussativasena, devatānussativasena, ānāpānassativasena, maraṇassativasena, kāyagatāsativasena, upasamānussativasena, uddhumātakaśaññāvasena, vinīlakasaññāvasena, vipubbakasaññāvasena, vicchiddakasaññāvasena, vikkhāyītakasaññāvasena, vikkhītakasaññāvasena, hatavikkhītakasaññāvasena, puḷavakaśaññāvasena¹ atṭhīkasaññāvasena, dīghaṃ assāsavasena, dīghaṃ passāsavasena, rassaṃ assāsavasena, rassaṃ passāsavasena, sabbakāyapaṭīsamvedī assāsavasena, sabbakāyapaṭīsamvedī passāsavasena, passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ assāsavasena, passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ passāsavasena, pītipaṭīsamvedī assāsavasena, pītipaṭīsamvedī passāsavasena, sukhaṭīsamvedī assāsavasena, sukhaṭīsamvedī passāsavasena, cittaśaṅkhārapaṭīsamvedī assāsavasena, cittaśaṅkhārapaṭīsamvedī passāsavasena, passambhayaṃ cittaśaṅkhāraṃ assāsavasena, passambhayaṃ cittaśaṅkhāraṃ passāsavasena, cittaṭīsamvedī assāsavasena, cittaṭīsamvedī passāsavasena, abhippamodayaṃ cittaṃ assāsavasena, abhippamodayaṃ cittaṃ passāsavasena, samādahaṃ cittaṃ . . . pe . . . vimocayaṃ cittaṃ aniccānupassī virāgānupassī nirodhānupassī paṭīnissaggānupassī assāsavasena, paṭīnissaggānupassī passāsavasena cittaś' ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhi, tassa samādhissa vasena uppajjati ñāṇaṃ, tena ñāṇena āsavā khīyanti; iti paṭhamaṃ samatho, paccā ñāṇaṃ, tena

¹ puluvaka°, M.

ñāṇena āsavānaṃ khayō hoti: tena vuccati—‘Avikkhepa-
parisuddhattā āsavasamucchede paññā ānantarikasamād-
hismiṃ ñāṇaṃ.’

4. ‘Āsavā’ ti: katame te āsavā?

Kāmāsavo, bhavāsavo, ditthāsavo, avijjāsavo.

Katth’ ete āsavā khīyanti?

Sotāpattimaggena anavaseso ditthāsavo khīyati, apāya-
gamaniyo kāmāsavo khīyati, apāyagamaniyo bhavāsavo
khīyati, apāyagamaniyo avijjāsavo khīyati; etth’ ete
āsavā khīyanti.

Sakadāgāmimaggena oḷāriko kāmāsavo khīyati, tadek-
attho bhavāsavo khīyati, tadekattho avijjāsavo khīyati;
etth’ ete āsavā khīyanti.

Anāgāmimaggena anavaseso kāmāsavo khīyati, tadek-
attho bhavāsavo khīyati, tadekattho avijjāsavo khīyati;
etth’ ete āsavā khīyanti.

Arahattamaggena anavaseso bhavāsavo khīyati, anava-
seso avijjāsavo khīyati; etth’ ete āsavā khīyanti.

Tañ ñātatthēna ñāṇaṃ pajānanatthēna paññā; tena
vuccati—‘Avikkhepa-parisuddhattā āsavasamucchede paññā
ānantarikasamādhisimiṃ ñāṇaṃ.’

I. 25.

1. Kathaṃ dassanādhipateyyaṃ santo ca viharādhiḡamo
paṇitādhimuttatā paññā arañavihāre ñāṇaṃ?

‘Dassanādhipateyyaṃ’ ti: aniccānupassanā dassanād-
hipateyyaṃ, dukkhānupassanā dassanādhipateyyaṃ,
anattānupassanā dassanādhipateyyaṃ; rūpe aniccānu-
passanā dassanādhipateyyaṃ, rūpe dukkhānupassanā
dassanādhipateyyaṃ, rūpe anattānupassanā dassanād-
hipateyyaṃ; vedanāya . . . pe . . . saññāya, saṅk-
hāresu, viññāṇe, cakkhusmiṃ . . . pe . . . jarāmarañe
aniccānupassanā dassanādhipateyyaṃ, jarāmarañe duk-
khānupassanā dassanādhipateyyaṃ, jarāmarañe anattānu-
passanā dassanādhipateyyaṃ.

2. 'Santo ca viharādhigamo' ti: suññato vihāro santo viharādhigamo, appaṇihito vihāro santo viharādhigamo.

'Paṇitādhimuttatā' ti: suññate adhimuttatā paṇitādhimuttatā, animutte adhimuttatā paṇitādhimuttatā, appaṇihite adhimuttatā paṇitādhimuttatā.

'Araṇavihāro' ti: paṭhamajjhānaṃ araṇavihāro, dutiyajjhānaṃ araṇavihāro, tatiyajjhānaṃ araṇavihāro, catutthajjhānaṃ araṇavihāro, ākāsaṇāñcāyatanasamāpatti araṇavihāro . . . pe . . . nevasaññānāsaññāyatanasamāpatti araṇavihāro.

'Araṇavihāro' ti. Ken' aṭṭhena araṇavihāro ?

'Paṭhamajjhānena nīvaraṇe haratīti' araṇavihāro, 'dutiyaajjhānena vitakkavicāre haratīti' araṇavihāro, 'tatiyaajjhānena pītiṃ haratīti' araṇavihāro, 'catutthajjhānena sukhadukkhe haratīti' araṇavihāro; 'ākāsaṇāñcāyatanasamāpattiyā rūpasaññaṃ paṭighasaññaṃ nānattasaññaṃ haratīti' araṇavihāro, 'viññāṇaṇcāyatanasamāpattiyā ākāsaṇāñcāyatanasaññaṃ haratīti' araṇavihāro, 'ākiñcaññāyatanasamāpattiyā viññāṇaṇcāyatanasaññaṃ haratīti' araṇavihāro, 'nevasaññānāsaññāyatanasamāpattiyā ākiñcaññāyatanasaññaṃ haratīti' araṇavihāro: ayaṃ araṇavihāro. Tañ ñātattṭhena ñānaṃ, pajānanattṭhena paññā; tena vuccati—'Dassanādhipeyyaṃ santo ca viharādhigamo paṇitādhimuttatā paññā araṇavihāre ñānaṃ.'

I. 26.

1. Kathaṃ dvihi balehi samannāgatattā tayo ca saṅkhārānaṃ paṭippassaddhiyā soḷasahi ñānacariyāhi navahi samādhicariyāhi vasibhāvatāpaññā nirodhasamāpattiyā ñānaṃ ?

'Dvihi balehiti': dve balāni, samathabalaṃ vipassanābalaṃ.

2. Katamaṃ samathabalaṃ ?

Nekkhamavasena cittass' ekaggatā avikkhepo samathabalaṃ, abyāpādasena cittass' ekaggatā avikkhepo samathabalaṃ, ālokasaññāvasena cittass' ekaggatā avik-

khepo samathabalaṃ, avikkhepavasena cittass' ekag-gatā avikkhepo samathabalaṃ . . . pe . . . paṭinissag-gānupassī assāsavasena cittass' ekaggatā avikkhepo samathabalaṃ, paṭinissaggānupassī passāsavasena cittass' ekaggatā avikkhepo samathabalaṃ.

3. 'Samathabalan' ti. Ken' aṭṭhena samathabalaṃ ?
 'Paṭhamajjhānena nīvaraṇe na kampaṭīti' samathabalaṃ, 'dutiyaajjhānena vitakkavicāre na kampaṭīti' samathabalaṃ, 'tatiyaajjhānena pītiyā na kampaṭīti' samathabalaṃ, 'catutthajjhānena sukhadukkhe na kampaṭīti' samathabalaṃ, 'ākāsānañcāyatanasamāpattiyā rūpasāññāya paṭighasāññāya nānattasāññāya na kampaṭīti' samathabalaṃ, 'viññāṇañcāyatanasamāpattiyā ākāsānañcāyatanasāññāya na kampaṭīti' samathabalaṃ, 'ākiñcaññāyatanasamāpattiyā viññāṇañcāyatanasāññāya na kampaṭīti' samathabalaṃ, 'nevasāññānāsāññāyatanasamāpattiyā ākiñcaññāyatanasāññāya na kampaṭīti' samathabalaṃ, 'uddhacce ca uddhaccasahagatakilese ca khandhe ca na kampaṭīti na calati na vedhaṭīti' samathabalaṃ. Idaṃ samathabalaṃ.

4. Katamaṃ vipassanābalaṃ ?

Aniccānupassanā vipassanābalaṃ, dukkhānupassanā vipassanābalaṃ, anattānupassanā vipassanābalaṃ, nibbidānupassanā vipassanābalaṃ, virāgānupassanā vipassanābalaṃ, nirodhānupassanā vipassanābalaṃ, paṭinissaggānupassanā vipassanābalaṃ, rūpe aniccānupassanā vipassanābalaṃ . . . pe . . . rūpe paṭinissaggānupassanā vipassanābalaṃ, vedanāya . . . pe . . . saññāya, saṅkhāresu, viññāṇe, cakkhusmim . . . pe . . . jarāmarāṇe aniccānupassanā vipassanābalaṃ . . . pe . . . jarāmarāṇe paṭinissaggānupassanā vipassanābalaṃ.

5. 'Vipassanābalaṃ' ti. Ken' aṭṭhena vipassanābalaṃ ?

'Aniccānupassanāya nīcāsāññāya na kampaṭīti' vipassanābalaṃ, 'dukkhānupassanāya sukhasāññāya ra kampaṭīti' vipassanābalaṃ, 'anattānupassanāya attasāññāya na kampaṭīti' vipassanābalaṃ, 'nibbidānupassanāya naṇḍiyā na kampaṭīti' vipassanābalaṃ, 'virāgānupassanāya rāge na kampaṭīti' vipassanābalaṃ, 'nirodhānupassanāya

samudaye na kempatiti' vipassanābalaṃ, 'paṇissaggānupassanāya ādāne na kempatiti' vipassanābalaṃ, 'avijjāya ca avijjāsahagatakilese ca khandhe ca na kempatī na calati na vedhatīti' vipassanābalaṃ. Idaṃ vipassanābalaṃ.

6. 'Tayo ca saṅkhārānaṃ paṭippassaddhiyā' ti. Kata-mesaṃ tiṇṇannaṃ saṅkhārānaṃ paṭippassaddhiyā?

Dutiyaṃjjhānaṃ samāpannassa vitakkavicāra vacīsaṅkhārā paṭippassaddhā honti, catutthajjhānaṃ samāpannassa assāsapassāsā kāyasāṅkhārā paṭippassaddhā honti, saññāvedayitanirodhaṃ samāpannassa saññā ca vedanā ca cittasaṅkhārā paṭippassaddhā honti. Imesaṃ tiṇṇannaṃ saṅkhārānaṃ paṭippassaddhiyā.

7. 'Soḷasahi nāṇacariyāhīti.' Katamāhi soḷasahi nāṇacariyāhī?

Aniccānupassanā nāṇacariyā, dukkhānupassanā nāṇacariyā, anattānupassanā nāṇacariyā, nibbidānupassanā nāṇacariyā, virāgānupassanā nāṇacariyā, nirodhānupassanā nāṇacariyā, paṇissaggānupassanā nāṇacariyā, vivattaṅnupassanā nāṇacariyā, sotāpattimaggo nāṇacariyā, sotāpattiphalasamāpatti nāṇacariyā, sakadāgāmimaggo nāṇacariyā, sakadāgāmiphalasamāpatti nāṇacariyā, anāgāmimaggo nāṇacariyā, anāgāmiphalasamāpatti nāṇacariyā, Arahattamaggo nāṇacariyā, Arahattaphalasamāpatti nāṇacariyā. Imāhi soḷasahi nāṇacariyāhī.

8. 'Navahi samādhicariyāhīti.' Katamāhi navahi samādhicariyāhī?

Paṭhamajjhānaṃ samādhicariyā, dutiyaṃjjhānaṃ samādhicariyā, tatiyaṃjjhānaṃ samādhicariyā, catutthajjhānaṃ samādhicariyā, ākāśānañcāyatanasamāpatti . . . pe . . . viññānañcāyatanasamāpatti, ākiñcaññāyatanasamāpatti, nevaśāññānañcāyatanasamāpatti samādhicariyā : paṭhamajjhānaṃ paṭilābhatthāya vitakko ca vicāro ca pīti ca sukhaṃ ca cittekaggatā ca . . . pe . . . nevāśāññānañcāyatanasamāpattiṃ paṭilābhatthāya vitakko ca vicāro ca pīti ca sukhaṃ ca cittekaggatā ca. Imāhi soḷasahi samādhicariyāhī.

9. 'Vasī' ti. Pañca vasiyo—āvajjanāvasī samāpajjanāvasī

adhiṭṭhānavasī vuṭṭhānavasī paccavekkhaṇāvasī. ‘Paṭhamajjhānaṃ yathicchakaṃ¹ yadicchakaṃ yāvaticchakaṃ āvajjati, āvajjanāya dandhāyitattaṃ natthīti’ āvajjanāvasī; ‘paṭhamajjhānaṃ yathicchakaṃ yadicchakaṃ yāvaticchakaṃ samāpajjati, samāpajjamāya dandhāyitattaṃ natthīti’ samāpajjanāvasī; ‘paṭhamajjhānaṃ yathicchakaṃ yadicchakaṃ yāvaticchakaṃ adhiṭṭhāti, adhiṭṭhāne dandhāyitattaṃ natthīti’ adhiṭṭhānavasī; ‘paṭhamajjhānaṃ yathicchakaṃ yadicchakaṃ yāvaticchakaṃ vuṭṭhāti, vuṭṭhāne dandhāyitattaṃ natthīti’ vuṭṭhānavasī, ‘paṭhamajjhānaṃ yathicchakaṃ yadicchakaṃ yāvaticchakaṃ paccavekkhāti, paccavekkhaṇāya dandhāyitattaṃ natthīti’ paccavekkhaṇāvasī. ‘Dutiyajjhānaṃ . . . pe . . . nevasaññānāsaññāyatanasamāpatti yathicchakaṃ yadicchakaṃ yāvaticchakaṃ āvajjati, āvajjanāya dandhāyitattaṃ natthīti’ āvajjanāvasī; ‘nevasaññānāsaññāyatanasamāpatti yathicchakaṃ yadicchakaṃ yāvaticchakaṃ samāpajjati . . . pe . . . adhiṭṭhāti . . . pe . . . vuṭṭhāti . . . pe . . . paccavekkhāti, paccavekkhaṇāya dandhāyitattaṃ natthīti’ paccavekkhaṇāvasī. Imā pañca vasiyo. Tañ ñātattṭhena ñāṇaṃ, pajānanaṭṭhena paññā; tena vuccati—‘Dvīhi balehi samannāgatattā tayo ca saṅkhārānaṃ paṭippassaddhiyā solāsahi ñāṇacariyāhi navahi samādhicariyāhi vasibhāvātāpaññā nirodhasamāpattiyā ñāṇaṃ.’

I. 27.

1. Kathaṃ sampajānassa pavattapariyādāne paññā parinibbāne ñāṇaṃ?

Idha sampajāno nekkhammena kāmacchandassa pavattaṃ pariyādiyati, abyāpādena byāpādassa pavattaṃ pariyādiyati, ālokasaññāya thīnamiddhassa pavattaṃ pariyādiyati, avikkhepena uddhaccassa pavattaṃ pariyādiyati, dhammavavattṭhānena vicikicchāya . . . pe . . . ñāṇena avijjāya, pāmojjena aratiyā, paṭhamajjhānena nīvaraṇānaṃ pavattaṃ pariyādiyati . . . pe . . . Arahat-

¹ yatthicchakaṃ, M. ; yathicchikam, S.

tamaggena sabbakilesānaṃ pavattaṃ pariyādiyati. Atha vā pana sampajānassa anupādisesāya nibbānadhātuyā parinibbāyantassa idaṃ c'eva cakkhupavattaṃ pariyādiyati, aññaṃ ca cakkhupavattaṃ na uppajjati, idaṃ c'eva sotapavattaṃ . . . pe . . . ghānapavattaṃ jivhāpavattaṃ kāyapavattaṃ manopavattaṃ pariyādiyati, aññaṃ ca manopavattaṃ na uppajjati. Idaṃ sampajānassa pavattapariyādāne paññaṃ parinibbāne ñāṇaṃ. Taṃ ñātattḥena ñāṇaṃ, pajānanattḥena paññaṃ; tena vuccati—'Sampajānassa pavattapariyādāne paññaṃ parinibbāne ñāṇaṃ.'

I. 28.

1. Kathaṃ sabbadhammānaṃ sammāsamucchede nirodhe ca anupatṭhānatā paññaṃ samasisaṭṭhe ñāṇaṃ ?

'Sabbadhammānaṃ' ti. Pañcakkhandhā, dvādas' āyatanāni, aṭṭhārasa dhātuyo; kusalā dhammā, akusalā dhammā, abyākatā dhammā; kāmāvacarā dhammā, rūpāvacarā dhammā, arūpāvacarā dhammā, अपरिपण्णा dhammā.

2. 'Sammāsamucchede' ti. Nekkhammena kāmācchandaṃ sammā samucchindati, abyāpādena byāpādaṃ sammā samucchindati, ālokasaññāya thīnamiddhaṃ sammā samucchindati, avikkhepena uddhaccaṃ sammā samucchindati, dhammavavattḥānena vicikicchaṃ sammā samucchindati, ñāṇena avijjaṃ sammā samucchindati, pāmojjena aratīṃ sammā samucchindati, paṭhamajjhānena nīvaraṇe sammā samucchindati, . . . pe . . . Arahattamaggena sabbakilese sammā samucchindati.

3. 'Nirodhe' ti. Nekkhammena kāmācchandaṃ nirodheti, abyāpādena byāpādaṃ nirodheti, ālokasaññāya thīnamiddhaṃ nirodheti, avikkhepena uddhaccaṃ nirodheti, dhammavavattḥānena vicikicchaṃ nirodheti, ñāṇena avijjaṃ nirodheti, pāmojjena aratīṃ nirodheti, paṭhamajjhānena nīvaraṇe nirodheti . . . pe . . . Arahattamaggena sabbakilese nirodheti.

4. 'Anupatṭhānatā' ti. Nekkhammaṃ paṭiladdhassa kāmācchando na upatṭhāti, abyāpādaṃ paṭiladdhassa

byāpādo na upatthāti, ālokasaññaṃ paṭiladdhassa thīna-
middhaṃ na upatthāti, avikkhepaṃ paṭiladdhassa uddhac-
caṃ na upatthāti, dhammavavatthānaṃ paṭiladdhassa
vicikicchā na upatthāti, ñāṇaṃ paṭiladdhassa avijjā na
upatthāti, pāmojjaṃ paṭiladdhassa aratī na upatthāti,
paṭhamajjhānaṃ paṭiladdhassa nīvaraṇā na upatthanti,¹
Arahattamaggaṃ paṭiladdhassa sabbakilesā na upatthanti.¹

5. 'Samaṃ' ti. Kāmacchandassa pahīnattā nekkham-
maṃ samaṃ, byāpādassa pahīnattā abyāpādo samaṃ,
thīnamiddhassa pahīnattā ālokasaññā samaṃ, uddhaccassa
pahīnattā avikkhepo samaṃ, vicikicchāya pahīnattā dham-
mavavatthānaṃ samaṃ, avijjāya pahīnattā ñāṇaṃ samaṃ,
aratiyā pahīnattā pāmojjaṃ samaṃ, nīvaraṇānaṃ pahī-
nattā paṭhamajjhānaṃ samaṃ . . . pe . . . sabbakilesānaṃ
pahīnattā Arahattamaggaṃ samaṃ.

6. 'Sīsaṃ' ti. Terasa sīsāni—palibodhasīsāṃ ca taṇhā,
vinibandhanasīsāṃ² ca māno, parāmāsasīsāṃ ca ditṭhi,
vikkhepasīsāṃ ca uddhaccaṃ, kilesasīsāṃ³ ca avijjā, ad-
himokkhasīsāṃ ca saddhā, pagghasīsāṃ ca viriyaṃ, upa-
tthānasīsāṃ ca sati, avikkhepasīsāṃ ca samādhi, dassanasīsāṃ
ca paññā, pavattasīsāṃ ca jīvitindriyaṃ, gocarasīsāṃ ca
vimokkha, saṅkhārasīsāṃ ca nirodho. Tañ ñātattṭhena
ñāṇaṃ, pajānanattṭhena paññā; tena vuccati—'Sabbā-
dhammānaṃ sammāsamucchede nirodhe ca anupatthānatā
paññā samasīsattṭhe ñāṇaṃ.'

I. 29.

1. Kathaṃ puthunānattekattatejapariyādāne⁴ paññā
sallekhatṭhe ñāṇaṃ?

'Puthūti.' Rāgo puthu, dōso puthu, moho puthu;
kodho . . . pe . . . upanāho, makkho, palaso, issā, mac-
chariyaṃ, māyā, sāṭheyyaṃ, thambho, sārāmbho, māno,
atimāno, mado, pamādo; sabbe kilesā, sabbe duccharitā,
sabbe abhisāṅkhārā, sabbe bhavagāmikammā puthu.⁵

¹ upadahanti, M.; uppajjanti, S. ² bandhana°, S. K.

³ saṅkilesa°, M. ⁴ puthujjanānatthena pariyādāne, S.

⁵ S. M. omīti puthu.

2. 'Nānattekattan' ti. Kāmacchando nānattaṃ, nekhammaṃ ekattaṃ; byāpādo nānattaṃ, abyāpādo ekattaṃ; thīnamiddhaṃ nānattaṃ, ālokasaññā ekattaṃ; uddhaccaṃ nānattaṃ, avikkhepo ekattaṃ; vicikicchā nānattaṃ, dhammavavathhānaṃ ekattaṃ; avijjā nānattaṃ, ñāṇaṃ ekattaṃ; arati nānattaṃ, pāmojjaṃ ekattaṃ; nīvaraṇā nānattaṃ, paṭhamajjhānaṃ ekattaṃ . . . pe . . . sabbe kilesā nānattaṃ, Arahattamaggo ekattaṃ.

3. 'Tejo' ti. Pañca teja—caraṇatejo, guṇatejo, paññātejo, puññatejo, dhammatejo; caraṇatejena tejitattā dussilyatejaṃ pariyādiyati, guṇatejena tejitattā aguṇatejaṃ pariyādiyati, paññātejena tejitattā duppaññatejaṃ pariyādiyati, puññatejena tejitattā apuññatejaṃ pariyādiyati, dhammatejena tejitattā adhammatejaṃ pariyādiyati.

4. 'Sallekho' ti. Kāmacchando asallekho, nekkhammaṃ sallekho; byāpādo asallekho, abyāpādo sallekho; thīnamiddhaṃ asallekho, ālokasaññā sallekho; uddhaccaṃ asallekho, avikkhepo sallekho; vicikicchā asallekho, dhammavavathhānaṃ sallekho; avijjā asallekho, ñāṇaṃ sallekho; arati asallekho, pāmojjaṃ sallekho; nīvaraṇā asallekho, paṭhamajjhānaṃ sallekho . . . pe . . . sabbe kilesā asallekho, Arahattamaggo sallekho. Tañ ñātatthēna ñāṇaṃ pajānanatthēna paññā; tena vuccati—'Puthunānattekattatejapariyādāne paññā sallekhatthē ñāṇaṃ.'

I. 30.

1. Kathaṃ asallinattapahitattapaggahaṭṭhe¹ paññā viriyārambhe ñāṇaṃ?

Anuppannānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ anuppādāya asallinattā² pahitattā paggahaṭṭhe paññā viriyārambhe ñāṇaṃ, uppannānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānāya asallinattā pahitattā paggahaṭṭhe paññā viriyārambhe ñāṇaṃ, anuppannānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ uppādāya asallinattā pahitattā paggahaṭṭhe

¹ asallinānetta paggahaṭṭhena, S. ² asallinattaṃ, M.

pañña viriyārambhe ñāṇaṃ, uppanānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ t̥hitiyā asāmosāya bhīyobhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya pāripūriyā asallinattā pahitattā paggaḥaṭṭhe pañña viriyārambhe ñāṇaṃ.

2. Anuppanassa kāmacchandassa anuppādāya asallinattā pahitattā paggaḥaṭṭhe pañña viriyārambhe ñāṇaṃ, uppanassa kāmacchandassa pahānāya asallinattā pahitattā paggaḥaṭṭhe pañña viriyārambhe ñāṇaṃ, anuppanassa nekkhammassa uppādāya asallinattā pahitattā paggaḥaṭṭhe pañña viriyārambhe ñāṇaṃ, uppanassa nekkhammassa t̥hitiyā asāmosāya bhīyobhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya pāripūriyā asallinattā pahitattā paggaḥaṭṭhe pañña viriyārambhe ñāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . anuppanānaṃ sabbakilesānaṃ anuppādāya asallinattā pahitattā paggaḥaṭṭhe pañña viriyārambhe ñāṇaṃ, uppanānaṃ sabbakilesānaṃ pahānāya asallinattā pahitattā paggaḥaṭṭhe pañña viriyārambhe ñāṇaṃ, anuppanassa Arahattamaggassa uppādāya asallinattā pahitattā paggaḥaṭṭhe pañña viriyārambhe ñāṇaṃ, uppanassa Arahattamaggassa t̥hitiyā asāmosāya bhīyobhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya pāripūriyā asallinattā pahitattā paggaḥaṭṭhe pañña viriyārambhe ñāṇaṃ. Tañ ñātaṭṭhena ñāṇaṃ pajānanaṭṭhena pañña; tena vuccati,—‘Asallinattapahitattapaggaḥaṭṭhe pañña viriyārambhe ñāṇaṃ.’

I. 31.

1. Kathaṃ nānādhammapakāsanatā pañña atthasandassane ñāṇaṃ ?

‘Nānādhammā’ ti. Pañcakkhandhā, dvādas’āyatanāni, aṭṭhārasa dhātuyo; kusalā dhammā, akusalā dhammā, abyākatā dhammā; kāmāvacarā dhammā, rūpāvacarā dhammā, arūpāvacarā dhammā, apariyāpannā dhammā.

2. ‘Pakāsanatā’ ti. Rūpaṃ aniccato pakāseti, rūpaṃ dukkhato pakāseti, rūpaṃ anattato pakāseti, vedanaṃ . . . pe . . . saññaṃ, saṅkhāre, viññānaṃ, cakkhum

. . . pe . . . jarāmarañam aniccato pakāseti, jarāmarañam dukkhato pakāseti, jarāmarañam anattato pakāseti.

3. 'Atthasandassane' ti. Kāmacchandaṃ pajahanto nekkhammatthaṃ sandasseti, byāpādaṃ pajahanto abyāpādatthaṃ sandasseti, thīnamiddhaṃ pajahanto ālokasaññatthaṃ sandasseti, uddhaccaṃ pajahanto avikkhepatthaṃ sandasseti, vicikicchaṃ pajahanto dhammavavatthānatthaṃ sandasseti, avijjaṃ pajahanto ñānatthaṃ sandasseti, aratiṃ pajahanto pāmojjatthaṃ sandasseti, nivarane pajahanto paṭhamajjhānatthaṃ sandasseti . . . pe . . . sabbakilese pajahanto Arahattamaggatthaṃ sandasseti. Tañ ñātaṭṭhena ñānaṃ pajānanatṭhena paññā; tena vuccati—'Nānādhammapakāsanatā paññā atthasandassane ñānaṃ.'

I. 32.

1. Kathaṃ sabbadhammānaṃ ekasaṅgahatānānattekatapaṭivedhe paññā dassanavisuddhiñānaṃ?

'Sabbadhammānaṃ' ti. Pañcakkhandhā . . . pe . . . apariyāpannā dhammā.

'Ekasaṅgahatā' ti. Dvādasahi ākārehi sabbe dhammā ekasaṅgahatā, tathatṭhena anattatṭhena saccatṭhena paṭivedhatṭhena abhijānanatṭhena pariājanatṭhena dhammatṭhena dhātutṭhena ñātatṭhena sacchikiriyaṭṭhena phusanatṭhena abhisamayatṭhena. Imehi dvādasahi ākārehi sabbe dhammā ekasaṅgahatā.

'Nānattekatā' ti. Kāmacchando nānattaṃ, nekkhammaṃ ekattaṃ . . . pe . . . sabbakilesā nānattaṃ, Arahattamaggo ekattaṃ.

'Paṭivedhe' ti. Dukkhasaccaṃ pariññāpaṭivedhaṃ paṭivijjhati, samudayasaccaṃ paṇāpaṭivedhaṃ paṭivijjhati, nirodhasaccaṃ sacchikiriyaṭṭhena paṭivijjhati, maggasaccaṃ bhāvanāpaṭivedhaṃ paṭivijjhati.

'Dassanavisuddhī' ti. Sotāpattimaggaṃ dassanaṃ visujjhati, sotāpattiphalakkaṇe dassanaṃ visuddhaṃ; sakadāgāmimaggaṃ dassanaṃ visujjhati, sakadāgāmiphalakkaṇe dassanaṃ visuddhaṃ; anāgāmimaggaṃ

khāṇe dassanaṃ visujjhati, anāgāmiphalakkhāṇe dassanaṃ visuddhaṃ; Arahattamaggakkhāṇe dassanaṃ visujjhati, Arahattaphalakkhāṇe dassanaṃ visuddhaṃ. Tañ ñāt-
atthena ñāṇaṃ pajānanatthena paññā; tena vuccati—
'Sabbadhammānaṃ ekasaṅgahatānānattekattapaṭivedhe
paññā dassanavisuddhiñāṇaṃ.'

I. 33.

1. Kathaṃ viditattā paññā khantiñāṇaṃ ?

'Rūpaṃ aniccato viditaṃ, rūpaṃ dukkhato viditaṃ,
rūpaṃ anattato viditaṃ; yaṃ yaṃ viditaṃ, taṃ taṃ
khamatīti' viditattā paññā khantiñāṇaṃ. 'Vedanā
. . . pe . . . saññā, saṅkhārā, viññāṇaṃ, cakkhuṃ
. . . pe . . . jarāmaṇaṃ aniccato viditaṃ, jarāmaṇaṃ
dukkhato viditaṃ, jarāmaṇaṃ anattato viditaṃ; yaṃ
yaṃ viditaṃ, taṃ taṃ khamatīti' viditattā paññā khanti-
ñāṇaṃ. Tañ ñātatthena ñāṇaṃ, pajānanatthena paññā;
tena vuccati—'Viditattā paññā khantiñāṇaṃ.'

I. 34.

1. Kathaṃ phutthattā paññā pariyogāhane ñāṇaṃ ?

'Rūpaṃ aniccato phusati, rūpaṃ dukkhato phusati,
rūpaṃ anattato phusati; yaṃ yaṃ phusati, taṃ taṃ
pariyogahatīti' phutthattā paññā pariyogāhane ñāṇaṃ.
'Vedanaṃ . . . pe . . . saññāṃ, saṅkhāre, viññāṇaṃ,
cakkhuṃ . . . pe . . . jarāmaṇaṃ aniccato phusati,
jarāmaṇaṃ dukkhato phusati, jarāmaṇaṃ anattato
phusati; yaṃ yaṃ phusati, taṃ taṃ pariyogahatīti' phut-
thattā paññā pariyogāhane ñāṇaṃ. Tañ ñātatthena
ñāṇaṃ pajānanatthena paññā; tena vuccati—'Phutthattā
paññā pariyogāhane ñāṇaṃ.'

I. 35.

1. Kathaṃ samodāhane paññā paḍesavihāre ñāṇaṃ ?

Micchādittḥipaccayā pi vedayitaṃ, micchādittḥivūpasamapaccayā pi vedayitaṃ, sammādittḥipaccayā pi vedayitaṃ, sammādittḥivūpasamapaccayā pi vedayitaṃ, micchāsaṅkappapaccayā pi vedayitaṃ, micchāsaṅkappavūpasamapaccayā pi vedayitaṃ, sammāsaṅkappapaccayā pi vedayitaṃ, sammāsaṅkappavūpasamapaccayā pi vedayitaṃ . . . pe . . . micchāvimuttipaccayā pi vedayitaṃ, micchāvimuttivūpasamapaccayā pi vedayitaṃ, sammāvimuttipaccayā pi vedayitaṃ, sammāvimuttivūpasamapaccayā pi vedayitaṃ ; chandapaccayā pi vedayitaṃ, chandavūpasamapaccayā pi vedayitaṃ, vitakkapaccayā pi vedayitaṃ, vitakkavūpasamapaccayā pi vedayitaṃ, saññāpaccayā pi vedayitaṃ, saññāvūpasamapaccayā pi vedayitaṃ ; chando ca avūpasanto hoti, vitakko ca avūpasanto hoti, saññā ca avūpasanto hoti, tappaccayā pi vedayitaṃ ; chando ca vūpasanto hoti, vitakko ca avūpasanto hoti, saññā ca avūpasanto hoti, tappaccayā pi vedayitaṃ ; chando ca vūpasanto hoti, vitakko ca vūpasanto hoti, saññā ca avūpasanto hoti, tappaccayā pi vedayitaṃ ; chando ca vūpasanto hoti, vitakko ca vūpasanto hoti, saññā ca vūpasanto hoti, tappaccayā pi vedayitaṃ. Appattassa pattiyā atthi āyavaṃ, tasmīṃ pi tḥāne¹ anuppatte tappaccayā pi vedayitaṃ. Taṅ ñātattḥena ñāṇaṃ pajānanattḥena paññā ; tena vuccati—‘ Samodāhane paññā paḍesavihāre ñāṇaṃ.’

I. 36.

1. Kathaṃ adhipatattā paññā saññāvivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ ?

‘ Nekkhammādhīpatattā paññā kāmaccchandato saññāya vivaṭṭatīti ’ adhipatattā paññā saññāvivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ, ‘ abyāpādādhīpatattā paññā byāpādato saññāya vivaṭṭatīti ’ adhipatattā paññā saññāvivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ, ‘ ālokasaññādhīpatattā

¹ tasmā te pi tāne, S.

paññā thīnamiddhato saññāya vivatṭatīti' adhipatattā paññā saññāvivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ, 'avikkhepādhipatattā paññā uddhaccato saññāya vivatṭatīti' adhipatattā paññā saññāvivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ, 'dhammavavatthānādhipatattā paññā vicikicchāya saññāya vivatṭatīti' adhipatattā paññā saññāvivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ, 'ñāṇādhipatattā paññā avijjāya saññāya vivatṭatīti' adhipatattā paññā saññāvivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ, 'pāmojjādhipatattā paññā aratiyā saññāya vivatṭatīti' adhipatattā paññā saññāvivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ, 'paṭhamajjhānādhipatattā paññā nīvaraṇehi saññāya vivatṭatīti' adhipatattā paññā saññāvivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ, 'Arahattamaggādhipatattā paññā sabbakilesehi saññāya vivatṭatīti' adhipatattā paññā saññāvivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ. Tañ ñātaṭṭhena ñāṇaṃ pajānanatṭhena paññā; tena vuccati—'Adhipatattā paññā saññāvivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ.'

I. 37.

1. Kathaṃ nānatte paññā cetovivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ ?

'Kāmacchando nānattaṃ, nekkhammaṃ ekattaṃ, nekkhammekattaṃ cetayato kāmacchandato cittaṃ vivatṭatīti' nānatte paññā cetovivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ; 'byāpādo nānattaṃ, abyāpādo ekattaṃ, abyāpādekattaṃ cetayato byāpādato cittaṃ vivatṭatīti' nānatte paññā cetovivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ; 'thīnamiddhaṃ nānattaṃ, ālokasaññā ekattaṃ, ālokasaññekattaṃ cetayato thīnamiddhato cittaṃ vivatṭatīti' nānatte paññā cetovivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . 'sabbakilesā nānattaṃ, Arahattamaggo ekattaṃ, Arahattamaggekattaṃ cetayato sabbakilesehi cittaṃ vivatṭatīti' nānatte paññā cetovivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ. Tañ ñātaṭṭhena ñāṇaṃ pajānanatṭhena paññā; tena vuccati—'Nānatte paññā cetovivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ.'

I. 38.

1. Kathaṃ adhiṭṭhāne paññā cittavivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ ?

'Kāmacchandaṃ pajahanto nekkhammavasena cittaṃ adhiṭṭhātīti' adhiṭṭhāne paññā cittavivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ, 'byā-

pādam' pajahanto abyāpādasena cittaṃ adhiṭṭhātīti' adhiṭṭhāne paññā cittavivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ, 'thīnamiddhaṃ pajahanto ālokasaññāvasena cittaṃ adhiṭṭhātīti' adhiṭṭhāne paññā cittavivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . 'sabbakilese pajahanto Arahattamaggavasena cittaṃ adhiṭṭhātīti' adhiṭṭhāne paññā cittavivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ. Tañ ñātattḥena ñāṇaṃ pajānanattḥena paññā; tena vuccati—'Adhiṭṭhāne paññā cittavivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ.'

I. 39.

1. Kathaṃ suññate paññā ñāṇavivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ ?

'Cakkhuṃ suññaṃ attena vā attaniyena vā niccena vā dhuvana vā sassatena vā avipariṇāmadhammena vā ti yathābhūtaṃ jānato passato cakkhābinivesato¹ ñāṇaṃ vivaṭṭatīti' suññate paññā ñāṇavivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ. 'Sotaṃ suññaṃ . . . pe . . . ghānaṃ suññaṃ, jivhā suñña, kāyo suñño, mano suñño attena vā attaniyena vā niccena vā dhuvana vā sassatena vā avipariṇāmadhammena vā ti yathābhūtaṃ jānato passato manābhīnivesato ñāṇaṃ vivaṭṭatīti' suññate paññā ñāṇavivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ. Tañ ñātattḥena ñāṇaṃ pajānanattḥena paññā; tena vuccati—'Suññate paññā ñāṇavivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ.'

I. 40.

1. Kathaṃ vossagge² paññā vimokkhavivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ ?

'Nekkhammena kāmacchandaṃ vossajjatīti' vossagge paññā vimokkhavivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ, 'abyāpādena byāpādaṃ vossajjatīti' vossagge paññā vimokkhavivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ, 'ālokasaññāya thīnamiddhaṃ vossajjatīti' vossagge paññā vimokkhavivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ, 'avikkhepena uddhaccaṃ vossajjatīti' vossagge paññā vimokkhavivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ, 'dhammavavatthānena vicikicchaṃ vossajjatīti' vossagge paññā

¹ K. has passato ca kāmābhīnivesato. ² vossagge, M.

vimokkhavivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . ‘Arahattamaggena sabbakilese vossajjatīti’ vossagge pañña vimokkhavivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ. Tañ ñātathena ñāṇaṃ pajānanatthena pañña; tena vuccati—‘Vossagge pañña vimokkhavivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ.’

I. 41.

1. Kathaṃ tathatthe pañña saccavivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ ?

‘Dukkhassa pīṇanattham saṅkhatattham santāpattham¹ vipariṇāmattham pariṇānanto vivattaṭṭīti’ tathatthe pañña saccavivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ, ‘samudayassa āyuhanattham nidānattham saññogattam palibodhattham pajahanto vivattaṭṭīti’ tathatthe pañña saccavivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ, ‘nirodhassa nissaranattham vivekattham asaṅkhatattham amatattham sacchikaronto vivattaṭṭīti’ tathatthe pañña saccavivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ, ‘maggassa niyyānattham² hetuttam dassanattham adhipateyyattham bhāvento vivattaṭṭīti’ tathatthe pañña saccavivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ. Saññāvivaṭṭo, cetovivaṭṭo, cittavivaṭṭo, ñāṇāvivaṭṭo, vimokkhavivaṭṭo; ‘sañjananto vivattaṭṭīti’ saññāvivaṭṭo, ‘cetayanto vivattaṭṭīti’ cetovivaṭṭo, ‘vijānanto vivattaṭṭīti’ cittavivaṭṭo, ‘ñāṇaṃ karonto vivattaṭṭīti’ ñāṇāvivaṭṭo, ‘vossajjanto vivattaṭṭīti’ vimokkhavivaṭṭo, ‘tathatthe vivattaṭṭīti’ saccavivaṭṭo.

2. Yattha saññāvivaṭṭo tattha cetovivaṭṭo, yattha cetovivaṭṭo tattha saññāvivaṭṭo; yattha saññāvivaṭṭo cetovivaṭṭo tattha cittavivaṭṭo, yattha cittavivaṭṭo tattha saññāvivaṭṭo cetovivaṭṭo; yattha saññāvivaṭṭo cetovivaṭṭo cittavivaṭṭo tattha ñāṇāvivaṭṭo, yattha ñāṇāvivaṭṭo tattha saññāvivaṭṭo cetovivaṭṭo cittavivaṭṭo; yattha saññāvivaṭṭo cetovivaṭṭo cittavivaṭṭo ñāṇāvivaṭṭo tattha vimokkhavivaṭṭo, yattha vimokkhavivaṭṭo tattha saññāvivaṭṭo cetovivaṭṭo cittavivaṭṭo ñāṇāvivaṭṭo; yattha saññāvivaṭṭo cetovivaṭṭo cittavivaṭṭo ñāṇāvivaṭṭo vimokkhavivaṭṭo tattha saccavivaṭṭo, yattha saccavivaṭṭo tattha saññāvivaṭṭo cetovivaṭṭo cittavivaṭṭo ñāṇāvivaṭṭo vimokkhavivaṭṭo. Tañ ñātathena

¹ S. omits santāpattham.² nirodhattham, S.

ñāṇaṃ pajānaṇaṭṭhena paññā ; tena vuccati—‘Tathatṭhe paññā saccavivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ.’

I. 42.

1. Kathaṃ kāyaṃ pi cittaṃ pi ekavavattḥānatā sukhasaññaṃ ca lahusaññaṃ ca adhiṭṭhānavasena ijjanatṭhe paññā iddhividhe ñāṇaṃ ?

Idha bhikkhu chandasamādhīpadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti, viriyasamādhi . . . pe . . . cittasamādhi . . . pe . . . vīmaṃsāsamādhīpadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti, so imesu catūsu iddhipādesu cittaṃ paribhāveti paridameti muduṃ karoti kammaniyaṃ ; so imesu catūsu iddhipādesu cittaṃ paribhāvetvā paridametvā muduṃ karitvā kammaniyaṃ, kāyaṃ pi citte samodahati cittaṃ pi kāye samodahati, kāyavasena cittaṃ pariṇāmeti cittavasena kāyaṃ pariṇāmeti, kāyavasena cittaṃ adhiṭṭhāti, cittavasena kāyaṃ adhiṭṭhāti, kāyavasena cittaṃ pariṇāmetvā cittavasena kāyaṃ pariṇāmetvā, kāyavasena cittaṃ adhiṭṭhahitvā cittavasena kāyaṃ adhiṭṭhahitvā sukhasaññaṃ ca lahusaññaṃ ca kāye okkamitvā viharati ; so tathā bhāvitena cittaṃ parisuddhena pariyaḍātena iddhividhāṇāyā cittaṃ abhinīharati abhinīnameti ; so anekavihitaṃ iddhividhaṃ paccanubhoti, eko pi hutvā bahudhā hoti, bahudhā pi hutvā eko hoti ; āvibhāvaṃ tirobhāvaṃ tirokuḍḍaṃ tiropākāraṃ tiropābbataṃ asajjamāno gacchati seyyathā pi ākāse, paṭhaviyā pi ummujjanimujjaṃ karoti seyyathā pi udake, udake pi abhijjamāno gacchati seyyathā pi paṭhaviyaṃ, ākāse pi pallaṅkena kamati seyyathā pi pakkhī sakuṇo, ime pi candimasuriye evaṃ mahiddhike evaṃ mahānubhāve pāṇiṇā parimasati parimajjati, yāva Brahmaloḷā pi kāyena vasaṃ vatteti. Taṃ nātaṭṭhena ñāṇaṃ pajānaṇaṭṭhena paññā ; tena vuccati—‘Kāyaṃ pi cittaṃ pi ekavavattḥānatā sukhasaññaṃ ca lahusaññaṃ ca adhiṭṭhānavasena ijjanatṭhe paññā iddhividhe ñāṇaṃ.’

I. 43.

1. Kathaṃ vitakkavipphāravasena¹ nānattekattasadda-
nimitānaṃ pariyogāhane paññā sotadhātuvisuddhiñāṇaṃ ?

Idha bhikkhu chandasamādhī . . . pe . . . viriya-
samādhī . . . pe . . . cittasamādhī . . . pe . . . vīmaṃ-
sāsamādhīpadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ
bhāveti, so imesu catūsu iddhipādesu cittaṃ paribhāveti
paridameti muduraṃ karoti kammaniyaṃ, so imesu catūsu
iddhipādesu cittaṃ paribhāvetvā paridametvā muduraṃ
karitvā kammaniyaṃ dure pi saddānaṃ saddanimittaṃ
manasikaroti, santike pi saddānaṃ saddanimittaṃ manasi-
karoti, oḷārikānaṃ pi saddānaṃ saddanimittaṃ manasi-
karoti, sukhumānaṃ pi saddānaṃ saddanimittaṃ manasi-
karoti, saṅhasaṅhānaṃ pi saddānaṃ saddanimittaṃ
manasikaroti, puratthimāya pi disāya saddānaṃ saddani-
mittaṃ manasikaroti, pacchimāya pi disāya saddānaṃ
saddanimittaṃ manasikaroti, uttarāya pi disāya sad-
dānaṃ saddanimittaṃ manasikaroti, dakkhiṇāya pi disāya
saddānaṃ saddanimittaṃ manasikaroti, puratthimāya pi
anudisāya saddānaṃ saddanimittaṃ manasikaroti, pacchi-
māya pi anudisāya saddānaṃ saddanimittaṃ manasikaroti,
uttarāya pi anudisāya saddānaṃ saddanimittaṃ manasi-
karoti, dakkhiṇāya pi anudisāya saddānaṃ saddanimittaṃ
manasikaroti, heṭṭhimāya pi disāya saddānaṃ saddani-
mittaṃ manasikaroti, uparimāya pi disāya saddānaṃ sad-
danimitānaṃ manasikaroti; so tattha bhāvitena cittaena
parisuddhena pariyodātena sotadhātuvisuddhiñāṇāya²
cittaṃ abhinīharati abhininnāmeti, so dubbāya sotadhātuyā
visuddhāya atikkantamānusiḱāya ubho sadde suṇāti,
dibbe ca mānuse³ ca, ye dure ca santike ca. Tañ
ñātatthēna ñāṇaṃ pajānanaṭṭhēna paññā; tena vuccati—
'Vitakkavipphāravasena nānattekattasaddanimitānaṃ
pariyogāhane paññā sotadhātuvisuddhiñāṇaṃ.'

¹ vitakkvipphāra°, M. ² sotadhātuyā visuddhi°, K.

³ mānuso, M.

I. 44.

1. Kathaṃ tiṇṇaṃ cittānaṃ vipphārattā indriyānaṃ pasādasasena nānattekattaviññānacariyāpariyogāhaṇe paññā cetopariyaññaṃ ?

Idha bhikkhu chandasamādhi . . . pe . . . viriyasamādhi . . . pe . . . cittasamādhi . . . pe . . . vimāṃsāsamādhipadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti, so imesu catūsu iddhipādesu cittaṃ paribhāveti paridameti muduṃ karoti kammaniyaṃ, so imesu catūsu iddhipādesu cittaṃ paribhāvetvā paridamitvā muduṃ karitvā kammaniyaṃ evaṃ pajānāti 'Idaṃ rūpaṃ somanassindriyasamuṭṭhitaṃ, idaṃ rūpaṃ domanassindriyasamuṭṭhitaṃ, idaṃ rūpaṃ upekkhindriyasamuṭṭhitaṃ' ti; so tathā bhāvitena cittena parisuddhena pariyodātena cetopariyaññaṃ cittaṃ abhiniharati abhininnāmeti, so parasattānaṃ parapuggalānaṃ cetasā ceto paricca pajānāti—sarāgaṃ vā cittaṃ 'sarāgaṃ cittaṃ' ti pajānāti, vītarāgaṃ vā cittaṃ 'vītarāgaṃ cittaṃ' ti pajānāti; sadosaṃ vā cittaṃ . . . pe . . . vītadosaṃ vā cittaṃ; samohaṃ vā cittaṃ, vītamohaṃ vā cittaṃ; saṅkhittaṃ vā cittaṃ, vikkhittaṃ vā cittaṃ; mahaggataṃ vā cittaṃ, amahaggataṃ vā cittaṃ; sa-uttaraṃ vā cittaṃ, anuttaraṃ vā cittaṃ; samāhitaṃ vā cittaṃ, asamāhitaṃ vā cittaṃ; vimuttaṃ vā cittaṃ, avimuttaṃ vā cittaṃ¹ 'avimuttaṃ cittaṃ' ti pajānāti. Tañ ñātattḥena ñaṇaṃ pajānanattḥena paññā; tena vuccati 'Tiṇṇaṃ cittānaṃ vipphārattā indriyānaṃ pasādasasena nānattekattaviññānacariyāpariyogāhaṇe paññā cetopariyaññaṃ.

I. 45.

1. Kathaṃ paccayapavattānaṃ² dhammānaṃ nānat-

¹ After avimuttaṃ vā cittaṃ K. adds adhimuttaṃ vā cittaṃ, anadhimuttaṃ vā cittaṃ 'anadhimuttaṃ cittaṃ' ti pajānāti.

² paccayā vavatthānaṃ, S.

ekattakammavipphāravasena pariyogāhaṇe paññā pubbenivāsānussatiñāṇaṃ ?

Idha bhikkhu chandasamādhī . . . pe . . . mudum karitvā kammaniyaṃ evaṃ pajānāti 'Imasmiṃ sati idaṃ hoti, imass'uppādā idaṃ uppajjati, yadidaṃ—avijjāpaccayā saṅkhārā, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaṃ, nāmarūpapaccayā salāyatanaṃ, salāyatana-paccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṃ, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaṃ sokaparideva-dukkhadomanassupāyāsā sambhavanti, evaṃ etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti'; so tathā bhāvitena cittena parisuddhena pariyodātena pubbenivāsānussatiñāṇāya cittaṃ abhinīharati abhininnāmeti, so anekavihitaṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarati, seyyathidaṃ—ekaṃ pi jātiṃ, dve pi jātiyo, tisso pi jātiyo, catasso pi jātiyo, pañca pi jātiyo, dasa pi jātiyo, viṣaṃ pi jātiyo, tiṃsaṃ pi jātiyo, cattālisaṃ pi jātiyo, paññāsaṃ pi jātiyo, jātisataṃ pi, jātisahasāsaṃ pi, jātisatasahasāsaṃ pi, aneke pi samvaṭṭakappe, aneke pi vivatṭakappe, aneke pi samvaṭṭavivatṭakappe 'Amutrāsiṃ¹ evaṃnāmo evaṃgotto evaṃvaṇṇo evaṃāhāro evaṃsukhadukkhapāṭisaṃvedī evaṃāyupariyanto; so tato cuto amutra udapādiṃ; tatrāpāsīṃ evaṃnāmo evaṃgotto evaṃāhāro evaṃsukhadukkhapāṭisaṃvedī evaṃāyupariyanto; so tato cuto idhūpapanno' ti, iti sākāraṃ sa-uddesaṃ anekavihitaṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarati. Taññātaṭṭhena ñāṇaṃ pajānanaṭṭhena paññā; tena vuccati—'Paccayapavattānaṃ dhammānaṃ nānatt-ekattakammavipphāravasena pariyogāhaṇe paññā pubbenivāsānussatiñāṇaṃ.'

I. 46.

1. Kathaṃ obhāsavasena nānatt-ekattarūpanimittānaṃ dassanaṭṭhe paññā dibbacakkuñāṇaṃ ?

Idha bhikkhu chandasamādhī . . . pe . . . mudum

¹ amutrāsi, S.M.

karitvā kammaniyāṃ ālokasaññaṃ manasikaroti divāsaññaṃ adhiṭṭhāti 'Yathā divā tathā ratti, yathā ratti tathā divā,' iti vivaṭena cetasā apariyonaddhena¹ sappabhāsaṃ² cittaṃ bhāveti; so tathā bhāvitena cittaṃ parisuddhena pariyaḍātena sattānaṃ cutupapātaññāya cittaṃ abhiniharati abhininnāmeti: so dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena satte passati cavamāne upapajjamāne hīne paṇīte savaṇṇe dubbaṇṇe sugate duggate yathākammūpage satte pajānāti 'Ime vata bhonto sattā kāyaduccaritena samannāgatā vacīduccaritena samannāgatā manoduccaritena samannāgatā ariyānaṃ upavādakā micchādiṭṭhikā micchādiṭṭhikammasamādānā; te kāyassa bhedaṃ param maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapannā. Ime vā pana bhonto sattā kāyasucaritena samannāgatā vacīsucaritena samannāgatā manosucaritena samannāgatā ariyānaṃ anupavādakā sammādiṭṭhikā sammādiṭṭhikammasamādānā, te kāyassa bhedaṃ param maraṇā sugatiṃ saggāṃ lokaṃ upapannā' ti. Iti dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena satte passati cavamāne upapajjamāne hīne paṇīte savaṇṇe dubbaṇṇe sugate duggate yathākammūpage satte pajānāti. Taññātaṭṭhena ñānaṃ pajānanaṭṭhena paññā; tena vuccati— 'Obhāsavasena nānattekattarūpanimittānaṃ dassanaṭṭhe paññā dibbacakkhuññaṃ.'

I. 47.

1. Kathaṃ catusatṭhiyā ākārehi tiṇṇannaṃ indriyānaṃ vasībhāvataṃ paññā āsavānaṃ khaye ñānaṃ?

Katamesaṃ tiṇṇannaṃ indriyānaṃ? Anaññātaññas-sāmitindriyassa, aññindriyassa, aññātāvindriyassa.

Anaññātaññas-sāmitindriyaṃ kati ṭhānāni gacchati, aññindriyaṃ kati ṭhānāni gacchati, aññātāvindriyaṃ kati ṭhānāni gacchati?

Anaññātaññas-sāmitindriyaṃ ekaṃ ṭhānaṃ gacchati, sotāpattimaggaṃ; aññindriyaṃ cha ṭhānāni gacchati,

¹ apariyānatthena, S. ² sammābhāvaṃ, S., and v.l. in K.

sotāpattiphalaṃ sakadāgāmiṃmaggaṃ sakadāgāmiṃphalaṃ anāgāmiṃmaggaṃ anāgāmiṃphalaṃ Arahattaṃmaggaṃ ; aññātāvindriyaṃ ekaṃ ṭhānaṃ gacchati, Arahattaphalaṃ.

2. Sotāpattimaggaḅkkaṇe anaññātāññassamītidriyassa saddhindriyaṃ adhimokkhaṃparivāraṃ hoti, viriyindriyaṃ paggaḅhaṃparivāraṃ hoti, satindriyaṃ upatṭhānaṃparivāraṃ hoti, samādhindriyaṃ avikkheṃparivāraṃ hoti, paññindriyaṃ dassanaṃparivāraṃ hoti, maṃindriyaṃ vijānaṃparivāraṃ hoti, somaṃassaṃindriyaṃ abhinandaṃparivāraṃ¹ hoti, jīvitindriyaṃ pavattasaṃtatādhipateyyaṃparivāraṃ hoti. Sotāpattimaggaḅkkaṇe jātā dhammā ṭhaṃpetvā citta-samuṭṭhānaṃ rūṃaṃ sabbe 'va kusalā honti, sabbe 'va anāsavaṃ honti, sabbe 'va niyyāṃikā honti, sabbe 'va apacayaḅāmiṃo honti, sabbe 'va lokuttarā honti, sabbe 'va nibbāṃāraṃmaṇā honti. Sotāpattimaggaḅkkaṇe anaññātāññassamītidriyassa imāṃi atṭh' indriyaṃi saḅajātapaṃrivārā honti, aññamaññaṃparivārā honti, nissayaṃparivārā honti, saṃpayuttaṃparivārā honti, saḅagatā honti, saḅajātā honti, saṃsaṭṭhā honti, saṃpayuttā honti. Te 'va tassa ākāra c'eva honti paṃrivārā ca.

3. Sotāpattiphalaḅkkaṇe aññindriyassa saddhindriyaṃ adhimokkhaṃparivāraṃ hoti, viriyindriyaṃ paggaḅhaṃparivāraṃ hoti, satindriyaṃ upatṭhānaṃparivāraṃ hoti, samādhindriyaṃ avikkheṃparivāraṃ hoti, paññindriyaṃ dassanaṃparivāraṃ hoti, maṃindriyaṃ vijānaṃparivāraṃ hoti, somaṃassaṃindriyaṃ abhinandaṃparivāraṃ² hoti, jīvitindriyaṃ pavattasaṃtatādhipateyyaṃparivāraṃ hoti. Sotāpattiphalaḅkkaṇe jātā dhammā sabbe 'va abyākatā honti ṭhaṃpetvā citta-samuṭṭhānaṃ rūṃaṃ sabbe 'va anāsavaṃ honti, sabbe 'va lokuttarā honti, sabbe 'va nibbāṃāraṃmaṇā honti. Sotāpattiphalaḅkkaṇe aññindriyassa imāṃi atṭhindriyaṃi saḅajātapaṃrivārā honti, aññamaññaṃparivārā honti, nissayaṃparivārā honti, saṃpayuttaṃparivārā honti, saḅagatā honti, saḅajātā honti, saṃsaṭṭhā honti, saṃpayuttā honti. Te 'va tassa ākāra c'eva honti paṃrivārā ca.

¹ abhisandana°, M, abhibhandana°, S.

² abhibhantaṃparivāraṃ, S.

4. Sakadāgāmimaggakkhaṇe . . . pe . . . sakadāgāmi-phalakkhaṇe . . . pe . . . anāgāmimaggakkhaṇe . . . pe . . . anāgāmiphalakkaṇe . . . pe . . . Arahattamaggakkhaṇe aññindriyassa saddhindriyaṃ adhimokkharivāraṃ hoti . . . pe . . . jīvitindriyaṃ pavattasantatādhipateyyaparivāraṃ hoti. Arahattamaggakkhaṇe jātā dhammā t̐apetvā cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ sabbe 'va kusalā honti, sabbe 'va anāsavā honti, sabbe 'va niyyānikā honti, sabbe 'va apacayaḡāmino honti, sabbe 'va lokuttarā honti, sabbe 'va nibbānārammaṇā honti. Arahattamaggakkhaṇe aññindriyassa imāni aṭṭh' indriyāni sahaajātaparivārā honti, aññamaññaparivārā honti, nissayaparivārā honti, sampayuttaparivārā honti, sahaḡatā honti, sahaajātā honti, saṃsaṭṭhā honti, sampayuttā honti. Te 'va tassa ākāra c'eva honti parivārā ca.

5. Arahattaphalakkhaṇe aññātāvindriyassa saddhindriyaṃ adhimokkharivāraṃ hoti, viriyindriyaṃ pagga-haparivāraṃ hoti, satindriyaṃ upaṭṭhānaparivāraṃ hoti, samādhindriyaṃ avikkheparivāraṃ hoti, paññindriyaṃ dassanaparivāraṃ hoti, manindriyaṃ vijānanaparivāraṃ hoti, somanassindriyaṃ abhinandanaparivāraṃ¹ hoti, jīvitindriyaṃ pavattasantatādhipateyyaparivāraṃ hoti. Arahattaphalakkhaṇe jātā dhammā sabbe 'va abyākatā honti t̐apetvā cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ sabbe 'va anāsavā honti, sabbe 'va lokuttarā honti, sabbe 'va nibbānārammaṇā honti. Arahattaphalakkhaṇe aññātāvindriyassa imāni aṭṭh' indriyāni sahaajātaparivārā honti, aññamaññaparivārā honti, nissayaparivārā honti, sampayuttaparivārā honti, sahaḡatā honti, sahaajātā honti, saṃsaṭṭhā honti, sampayuttā honti. Te 'va tassa ākāra c'eva honti parivārā ca. Iti imāni aṭṭh' aṭṭhakāni catusaṭṭhi honti.

6. 'Āsavā' ti. Katame te āsavā? Kāmāsavo, bhavāsavo, ditṭhāsavo, avijjāsavo.

Katth' ete āsavā khīyanti?

Sotāpattimaggena anavaśeso ditṭhāsavo khīyati, apāya-

¹ abhinandana°, S.

gamaṇiyo kāmāsavo khīyati, apāyagamaṇiyo bhavāsavo khīyati, apāyagamaṇiyo avijjāsavo khīyati; etth' ete āsavā khīyanti.

Sakadāgāmimaggena oḷāriko kāmāsavo khīyati, tadekaṭṭho bhavāsavo khīyati, tadekaṭṭho avijjāsavo khīyati; etth' ete āsavā khīyanti.

Anāgāmimaggena anavaseso kāmāsavo khīyati, tadekaṭṭho bhavāsavo khīyati, tadekaṭṭho avijjāsavo khīyati; etth' ete āsavā khīyanti.

Arahattamaggena anavaseso bhavāsavo khīyati, anavaseso avijjāsavo khīyati; etth' ete āsavā khīyanti. Tañ ñātattṭhena ñāṇaṃ pajānanattṭhena paññā; tena vuccati—'Catusattṭhiyā ākārehi tiṇṇannaṃ indriyānaṃ vasībhāvata paññā āsavānaṃ khaye ñāṇaṃ.'

I. 48.

1. Kathaṃ pariññattṭhe paññā dukkhe ñāṇaṃ, pahānatṭhe paññā samudaye ñāṇaṃ, sacchikiriyattṭhe paññā nirodhe ñāṇaṃ, bhāvanattṭhe paññā magge ñāṇaṃ?

Dukkassa pīḷanatṭho saṅkhatattṭho santāpatṭho vipariṇāmatṭho pariññattṭho;¹ samudayassa āyuhanattṭho nidānatṭho saññogatṭho palibodhatṭho pahānatṭho; nirodhassa nissaranattṭho vivekatṭho asaṅkhatattṭho amatattṭho sacchikiriyattṭho; maggassa niyyānatṭho hetuttṭho dassanatṭho adhipateyyattṭho bhāvanattṭho. Tañ ñātattṭhena ñāṇaṃ pajānanattṭhena paññā; tena vuccati—'Pariññattṭhe paññā dukkhe ñāṇaṃ, pahānatṭhe paññā samudaye ñāṇaṃ, sacchikiriyattṭhe paññā nirodhe ñāṇaṃ, bhāvanattṭhe paññā magge ñāṇaṃ.'

I. 49.

1. Kathaṃ dukkhe ñāṇaṃ, dukkhasamudaye ñāṇaṃ, dukkhanirodhe ñāṇaṃ, dukkhanirodhagāminiya patipadāya ñāṇaṃ?

¹ pariññātattṭho, M. S. omits.

Maggasamaṅgissa ñāṇaṃ dukkhe p'etaṃ ñāṇaṃ, dukkhasamudaye p' etaṃ ñāṇaṃ, dukkhanirodhe p' etaṃ ñāṇaṃ, dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya p' etaṃ ñāṇaṃ.

2. Tattha katamaṃ dukkhe ñāṇaṃ? Dukkhaṃ ārabba yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā, vicayo pavicayo dhammavicayo, sallakhaṇā upalakkhaṇā paccupalakkhaṇā, paṇḍiccaṃ kosallaṃ nepuññaṃ vebhabyā¹ cintā upaparikkhā bhūri medhā pariṇāyikā vipassanā sampajaññaṃ patodo, paññā paññindriyaṃ paññābalaṃ paññāsattham paññāpāsādo paññā-āloko paññā-obhāso paññāpajjoto paññā-ratanāṃ, amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi, idaṃ vuccati dukkhe ñāṇaṃ.

3. Dukkhasamudayaṃ ārabba . . . pe . . . dukkhanirodhaṃ ārabba . . . pe . . . dukkhanirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadaṃ ārabba yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi, idaṃ vuccati dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya ñāṇaṃ. Tañ ñātattṭhena ñāṇaṃ pajānanattṭhena paññā; tena vuccati—'Dukkhe ñāṇaṃ, dukkhasamudaye ñāṇaṃ, dukkhanirodhaṃ ñāṇaṃ, dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya ñāṇaṃ.'

I. 50.

1. Kathaṃ atthapaṭisambhidaṃ ñāṇaṃ, dhammapaṭisambhidaṃ ñāṇaṃ, niruttipaṭisambhidaṃ ñāṇaṃ, paṭibhānapaṭisambhidaṃ ñāṇaṃ?

Atthesu ñāṇaṃ atthapaṭisambhidā, dhammesu ñāṇaṃ dhammapaṭisambhidā, niruttisu ñāṇaṃ niruttipaṭisambhidā, paṭibhānesu ñāṇaṃ paṭibhānapaṭisambhidā.

Atthanānatte paññā atthapaṭisambhidaṃ ñāṇaṃ, dhammānānatte paññā dhammapaṭisambhidaṃ ñāṇaṃ, niruttinānatte paññā niruttipaṭisambhidaṃ ñāṇaṃ, paṭibhānanānatte paññā paṭibhānapaṭisambhidaṃ ñāṇaṃ; atthava-vatthāne paññā atthapaṭisambhidaṃ ñāṇaṃ, dhammava-vatthāne paññā dhammapaṭisambhidaṃ ñāṇaṃ, nirutti-

¹ vebhabbā, S. Also given as v.l. by K.

vavatthane paññā niruttipaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, paṭibhāna-vavatthāne paññā paṭibhānapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ ; atthasallakhaṇe paññā atthapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, dhammasallakhaṇe paññā dhammapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, niruttisallakhaṇe paññā niruttipaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, paṭibhānasallakhaṇe paññā paṭibhānapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ ; atthūpalakkhaṇe paññā atthapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, dhammūpalakkhaṇe paññā dhammapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, niruttūpalakkhaṇe paññā niruttipaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, paṭibhānūpalakkhaṇe paññā paṭibhānapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ ; atthappabhede paññā atthapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, dhammappabhede paññā dhammapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, niruttipabhede paññā niruttipaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, paṭibhānapabhede paññā paṭibhānapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ ; atthappabhāvane paññā atthapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, dhammappabhāvane paññā dhammapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, niruttipabhāvane paññā niruttipaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, paṭibhānapabhāvane paññā paṭibhānapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ ; atthajotane paññā atthapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, dhammajotane paññā dhammapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, niruttijotane paññā niruttipaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, paṭibhānajotane paññā paṭibhānapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ ; atthavirocane paññā atthapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, dhammavirocane paññā dhammapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, niruttivirocane paññā niruttipaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, paṭibhānavirocane paññā paṭibhānapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ ; atthappakāsane¹ paññā atthapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, dhammappakāsane paññā dhammapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, niruttippakāsane paññā niruttipaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, paṭibhānappakāsane paññā paṭibhānapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ.

Tañ nātaṭṭhena ñāṇaṃ pajānanaṭṭhena paññā ; tena vuccati — ‘Atthapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, dhammapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, niruttipaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, paṭibhānapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ.’

¹ atthappakāpane, M, atthapatāne, S.

I. 51.

1. Katamañ Tathāgatassa indriyaparopariyatte¹ ñāpañ ?

Idha Tathāgato satte passati apparajakkhe mahārajakkhe tikkhindriye mudindriye svākāre dvākāre suviññāpaye duviññāpaye appekacce paralokavajjabhayadassāvino² appekacce na paralokavajjabhayadassāvino.

2. 'Apparajakkhe mahārajakkhe' ti.

Saddho puggalo apparajakkho, asaddho puggalo mahārajakkho; āradhaviyāyo puggalo apparajakkho, kusīto puggalo mahārajakkho; upatthitassati³ puggalo apparajakkho, mutthassati puggalo mahārajakkho; samāhito puggalo apparajakkho, asamāhito puggalo mahārajakkho; paññavā puggalo apparajakkho, duppañño puggalo mahārajakkho.

3. 'Tikkhindriye mudindriye' ti.

Saddho puggalo tikkhindriyo, asaddho puggalo mudindriyo; āradhaviyāyo puggalo tikkhindriyo, kusīto puggalo mudindriyo; upatthitassati puggalo tikkhindriyo, mutthassati puggalo mudindriyo; samāhito puggalo tikkhindriyo, asamāhito puggalo mudindriyo; paññavā puggalo tikkhindriyo, duppañño puggalo mudindriyo.

4. 'Svākāre dvākāre' ti.

Saddho puggalo svākāro, asaddho puggalo dvākāro; āradhaviyāyo puggalo svākāro, kusīto puggalo dvākāro; upatthitassati puggalo svākāro, mutthassati puggalo dvākāro; samāhito puggalo svākāro, asamāhito puggalo dvākāro; paññavā puggalo svākāro, duppañño puggalo dvākāro.

5. 'Suviññāpaye duviññāpaye' ti.

Saddho puggalo suviññāpayo, asaddho puggalo duviññāpayo; āradhaviyāyo puggalo suviññāpayo, kusīto puggalo duviññāpayo; upatthitassati puggalo suviññāpayo, mutthassati puggalo duviññāpayo; samāhito puggalo

¹ indriyānañ paropariyatte, K.

² °dassāvino, S.M.

³ upatthitassati, M.

suviññāpayo, asamāhito puggalo duviññāpayo; paññavā puggalo suviññāpayo, duppañño puggalo duviññāpayo.

6. 'Appekacce paralokavajjabhayadassāvino, appekacce na paralokavajjabhayadassāvino' ti.

Saddho puggalo paralokavajjabhayadassāvī, asaddho puggalo na paralokavajjabhayadassāvī; āradhaviyāro puggalo paralokavajjabhayadassāvī, kusīto puggalo na paralokavajjabhayadassāvī; upatthitassati puggalo paralokavajjabhayadassāvī, muṭṭhassati puggalo na paralokavajjabhayadassāvī; samāhito puggalo paralokavajjabhayadassāvī, asamāhito puggalo na paralokavajjabhayadassāvī; paññavā puggalo paralokavajjabhayadassāvī, duppañño puggalo na paralokavajjabhayadassāvī.

7. 'Loko' ti.

Khandhaloko dhātuloko āyatanaloko, vipattibhavaloko¹ vipattisañbhavaloko, sampattibhavaloko, sampattisañbhavaloko. Eko loko: sabbe sattā āhāraṭṭhitikā. Dve lokā: nāmañ ca rūpañ ca. Tayo lokā: tisso vedanā. Cattāro lokā: cattāro āhārā. Pañca lokā: pañc' upādānakhandhā. Cha lokā: cha ajjhattikāni āyatanāni. Satta lokā: satta viññāṇaṭṭhitiyo. Attha lokā: attha lokadharmā. Nava lokā: nava sattāvāsā. Dasa lokā: das' āyatanāni. Dvādasa lokā: dvādas' āyatanāni. Atthārasa lokā: atthārasa dhātuyo.

8. 'Vajjan' ti.

Sabbe kilesā vajjā, sabbe duccharitā vajjā, sabbe abhisāṅkhārā vajjā, sabbe bhavagāmikammā vajjā. Iti imasmiñ ca loke imasmiñ ca vaje tikkā bhayasaññā paccupaṭṭhitā hoti, seyyathāpi ukkhittāsike² vadhake. Imehi paññāsāya ākārehi imāni pañc' indriyāni jānāti passati aññāti pativijjhati. Idam Tathāgatassa indriya-paropariyatte ñānam.

¹ vipatti°, M.

² ukkhittāvake, S. and K. as v.l.

I. 52.

1. Katamañ Tathāgataṣṣa sattānañ āsayānusayo ñāpañ?

Idha Tathāgato sattānañ āsayāñ jānāti, anusayāñ jānāti, caritañ jānāti, adhimuttiñ jānāti, bhabbābhabbe satte pajānāti.

2. Katamo ca sattānañ āsayo?

'Sassato loko' ti vā, 'asassato loko' ti vā; 'antavā loko' ti vā, 'anantavā loko' ti vā; 'tañ jīvañ tañ sarīran' ti vā, 'aññañ jīvañ aññañ sarīran' ti vā; 'hoti Tathāgato parañ maraṇā' ti vā, 'na hoti Tathāgato parañ maraṇā' ti vā; 'hoti ca na hoti ca Tathāgato parañ maraṇā' ti vā, 'n'eva hoti na na hoti Tathāgato parañ maraṇā' ti vā. Iti bhavadiṭṭhisannissitā vā sattā honti vibhavadiṭṭhisannissitā vā, ete vā pana ubho ante anupagamma idappaccayatāpatīccasamuppannesu dhammesu anulomikā¹ khanti paṭiladdhā hoti; yathābhūtañ vā ñāpañ kāmañ sevantañ ñeva jānāti, 'ayañ puggalo kāmagaruko kāmāsayo kāmadhimutto' ti kāyañ sevantañ ñeva jānāti, 'ayañ puggalo nekkhammagaruko nekkhammāsayo nekkhammadhimutto' ti nekkhamañ sevantañ ñeva jānāti, 'ayañ puggalo byāpādagaruko byāpādāsayo byāpādādhimutto' ti byāpādañ sevantañ ñeva jānāti, 'ayañ puggalo abyāpādagaruko abyāpādāsayo abyāpādādhimutto' ti abyāpādañ sevantañ ñeva jānāti, 'ayañ puggalo thīnamiddhagaruko thīnamiddhāsayo thīnamiddhādhimutto' ti thīnamiddhañ sevantañ ñeva jānāti, 'ayañ puggalo ālokasaññaagaruko ālokasaññasayo ālokasaññādhimutto' ti ālokasaññañ sevantañ ñeva jānāti. Ayañ sattānañ āsayo.

3. Katamo ca sattānañ anusayo?

Satt' ānusayā : kāmarāgānusayo paṭighānusayo mānānusayo diṭṭhānusayo vicikicchānusayo bhavarāgānusayo avijjānusayo. Yañ loke piyarūpañ satarūpañ, ettha sattānañ kāmarāgānusayo anuseti; yañ loke apiyarūpañ

¹ M inserts vā before khanti. anulomikhanti, S.

asātarūpaṃ, ettha sattānaṃ paṭighānusayo anuseti. Iti imesu dvīsu dhammesu avijjā anupatitā, tadekaṭṭho māno ca ditṭhi ca vicikicchā ca datṭhabbā. Ayaṃ sattānaṃ anusayo.

4. Katamaṃ ca sattānaṃ caritaṃ ?

Puññābhisaṅkhāro apuññābhisaṅkhāro āneñjābhisaṅkhāro, paritabhūmako vā mahābhūmako vā.

Idaṃ sattānaṃ caritaṃ.

5. Katamā ca sattānaṃ adhimutti ?

Santi sattā hīnādhimuttikā, santi sattā paṇitādhimuttikā. Hīnādhimuttikā sattā hīnādhimuttike satte sevanti bhajanti payirupāsanti,¹ paṇitādhimuttikā sattā paṇitādhimuttike satte sevanti bhajanti payirupāsanti; atītaṃ pi addhānaṃ hīnādhimuttikā sattā hīnādhimuttike satte seviṃsu bhajīṃsu payirupāsīṃsu, paṇitādhimuttikā sattā paṇitādhimuttike satte seviṃsu bhajīṃsu payirupāsīṃsu, anāgataṃ pi addhānaṃ hīnādhimuttikā sattā hīnādhimuttike satte sevissanti bhajissanti payirupāsissanti, paṇitādhimuttikā sattā paṇitādhimuttike satte sevissanti bhajissanti payirupāsissanti. Ayaṃ sattānaṃ adhimutti.

6. Katame sattā abhabbā ?

Ye te sattā kammāvaraṇena samannāgatā kilesāvaraṇena samannāgatā vipākāvaraṇena samannāgatā assaddhā² acchanditā duppaññā abhabbā niyāmaṃ okkamituṃ kusalesu dhammesu sammattaṃ, ime te sattā abhabbā.

7. Katame sattā bhabbā ?

Ye te sattā na kammāvaraṇena samannāgatā na kilesāvaraṇena samannāgatā na vipākāvaraṇena samannāgatā saddhā chandikā paññavanto bhabbā niyāmaṃ okkamituṃ kusalesu dhammesu sammattaṃ, ime te sattā bhabbā.

Idaṃ Tathāgatassa sattānaṃ āsayānusaye ñāṇaṃ.

¹ payirūp°, M.

² asaddhā, M.

I. 53.

1. Katamañ Tathāgataṣṣa yamakapāṭihire ñāṇaṃ?

Idha Tathāgato yamakapāṭihiraṃ karoti asādhāraṇaṃ sāvakehi: uparimakāyato aggikkhandho pavattati, heṭṭhimakāyato udakadhārā pavattati; heṭṭhimakāyato aggikkhandho pavattati, uparimakāyato udakadhārā pavattati. Puratthimakāyato¹ aggikkhandho pavattati, pacchimakāyato udakadhārā pavattati; pacchimakāyato aggikkhandho pavattati, puratthimakāyato udakadhārā pavattati. Dakkhiṇakkhito aggikkhandho pavattati, vāmakkhito udakadhārā pavattati; vāmakkhito aggikkhandho pavattati, dakkhiṇakkhito udakadhārā pavattati. Dakkhiṇakaṇṇasotato aggikkhandho pavattati, vāmakaṇṇasotato udakadhārā pavattati; vāmakaṇṇasotato aggikkhandho pavattati, dakkhiṇakaṇṇasotato udakadhārā pavattati. Dakkhiṇanāsikāsotato aggikkhandho pavattati, vāmanāsikāsotato udakadhārā pavattati; vāmanāsikāsotato aggikkhandho pavattati, dakkhiṇanāsikāsotato udakadhārā pavattati. Dakkhiṇaṃsakūṭato aggikkhandho pavattati, vāmaṃsakūṭato udakadhārā pavattati; vāmaṃsakūṭato aggikkhandho pavattati, dakkhiṇaṃsakūṭato udakadhārā pavattati. Dakkhiṇahatthato aggikkhandho pavattati, vāmahatthato udakadhārā pavattati; vāmahatthato aggikkhandho pavattati, dakkhiṇahatthato udakadhārā pavattati. Dakkhiṇapassato aggikkhandho pavattati, vāmapassato udakadhārā pavattati; vāmapassato aggikkhandho pavattati, dakkhiṇapassato udakadhārā pavattati. Dakkhiṇapādato aggikkhandho pavattati, vāmapādato udakadhārā pavattati; vāmapādato aggikkhandho pavattati, dakkhiṇapādato udakadhārā pavattati. Aṅgulaṅgulehi aggikkhandho pavattati, aṅgulantarikāhi udakadhārā pavattati; aṅgulantarikāhi aggikkhandho pavattati, aṅgulaṅgulehi udakadhārā pavattati. Ekekalomato aggikkhandho pavattati, ekekalomato udakadhārā pavattati; lomakūpato lomak-

¹ purattima°, M.

ūpato aggikkhandho pavattati, lomakūpato lomakūpato udakadhārā pavattati.

Channaṃ vaṇṇanaṃ nīlānaṃ pītakānaṃ lohita-kānaṃ odātānaṃ mañjetthānaṃ¹ pabhassarānaṃ. Bhagavā caṅkamati,* nimmito tiṭṭhati vā nisīdati vā seyyaṃ vā kappeti; Bhagavā tiṭṭhati, nimmito caṅkamati vā nisīdati vā seyyaṃ vā kappeti; Bhagavā nisīdati, nimmito caṅkamati vā tiṭṭhati vā seyyaṃ vā kappeti; Bhagavā seyyaṃ kappeti, nimmito caṅkamati vā tiṭṭhati vā nisīdati vā; nimmito caṅkamati, Bhagavā tiṭṭhati vā nisīdati vā seyyaṃ vā kappeti; nimmito tiṭṭhati, Bhagavā caṅkamati vā nisīdati vā seyyaṃ vā kappeti; nimmito nisīdati, Bhagavā caṅkamati vā tiṭṭhati vā seyyaṃ vā kappeti; nimmito seyyaṃ kappeti, Bhagavā caṅkamati vā tiṭṭhati vā nisīdati vā ti. Idam Tathāgatassa yamakapāṭihire ñānaṃ.²

I. 54.

1. Katamaṃ Tathāgatassa mahākaruṇāsamāpattiyā ñānaṃ?

Bahukehi akārehi passantānaṃ Buddhānaṃ Bhagavantānaṃ sattesu mahākaruṇā okkamati, 'Āditto lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ Buddhānaṃ Bhagavantānaṃ sattesu mahākaruṇā okkamati, 'uyyutto lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ Buddhānaṃ Bhagavantānaṃ sattesu mahākaruṇā okkamati, 'payāto lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ Buddhānaṃ Bhagavantānaṃ sattesu mahākaruṇā okkamati, 'kumaggapāṭipanno lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ Buddhānaṃ Bhagavantānaṃ sattesu mahākaruṇā okkamati, 'upanīyati loko adhuvo' ti passantānaṃ Buddhānaṃ Bhagavantānaṃ sattesu mahākaruṇā okkamati, 'atāṇo³ loko anabhissaro⁴' ti passantānaṃ Buddhānaṃ Bhagavantānaṃ sattesu mahākaruṇā okkamati, 'assako⁵

¹ mañjatthānaṃ, M. ² S. adds Yamakapāṭihīrakathā.

³ atāno, S. attāno, K. ⁴ anabhisaro, M. ⁵ asako, M.

loko sabbañ pahāya gamaniyan' ti passantānañ Buddhānañ . . . pe . . . okkamati, 'ūno loko atitto tañhādāso' ti passantānañ Buddhānañ . . . pe . . . okkamati, 'atāṇo¹ lokasannivāso' ti passantānañ Buddhānañ . . . pe . . . 'aleṇo lokasannivāso' ti passantānañ . . . pe . . . 'asaraṇo lokasannivāso' ti passantānañ . . . pe . . . 'asaraṇibhūto lokasannivāso' ti passantānañ . . . pe . . . 'uddhato loko avūpasanto' ti passantānañ . . . pe . . . 'sasallo lokasannivāso viddho puthusallehi, tassa natth' añño koci sallānañ uddhato² aññatra mayā' ti passantānañ . . . pe . . . 'avijjandhakārāvaraṇo lokasannivāso³ kilesapañjarapakkhitto, tassa natth' añño koci ālokañ dasseta aññatra mayā' ti passantānañ . . . pe . . . 'avijjhāgato lokasannivāso andhabhūto⁴ pariyonandho tantākulajāto⁵ gulāguṇṭhikajāto muñjapabbajabhūto āpāyañ duggatiñ vinipātañ saṃsārañ nātivattatīti' passantānañ . . . pe . . . 'avijjāvisadosasallito⁶ lokasannivāso kilesakalibhūto'⁷ ti passantānañ . . . pe . . . 'rāgadosamohajaṭito⁸ lokasannivāso, tassa natth' añño koci jaṭañ vijāṭita aññatra mayā' ti passantānañ . . . pe . . . 'tañhāsaṅghāṭapatimukko lokasannivāso' ti passantānañ . . . pe . . . 'tañhājālena ottato⁹ lokasannivāso' ti passantānañ . . . pe . . . 'tañhāsotena vuyhati lokasannivāso' ti passantānañ . . . pe . . . 'tañhāsaññojanena saññutto lokasannivāso' ti passantānañ . . . pe . . . 'tañhānusayena anusahagato¹⁰ lokasannivāso' ti passantānañ . . . pe . . . 'tañhāsantāpena santappati lokasannivāso' ti passantānañ . . . pe . . . 'tañhāpariḷāhena

¹ atāyano, M.

² uddhatā, M.

³ M. inserts andhabhūto before kilesapañjarapakkhitto.

⁴ aṇḍabhūto, M.; atthabhūto, S. ⁵ tantākulakajāto, M.

⁶ avijjāvisadosasamllitto, M.; avijjāvisatosa°, S.

⁷ kilesakalalibhūto, M.

⁸ °mohajaṭajātito, M.; mohatājātito, S.

⁹ K. has otthato, with ottato as v.l.

¹⁰ anusāto, M., and K. as v.l. to text.

pariḷayhati lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . .
 'diṭṭhisāṅghātaṭimukko . . . pe . . . 'diṭṭhipariḷāhena
 pariḷayhati lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . .
 'jātiyā anugato lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe
 . . . 'jarāya anusahagato¹ lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ
 . . . pe . . . 'byādihi² abhibhūto lokasannivāso' ti
 passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'maraṇena abhihato³ lokasan-
 nivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . dukkhatapito loka-
 sannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'taṇhāya uddito⁴
 lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'jarāpakāra-
 parikkhitto lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . .
 'paccupāsena parikkhitto lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ
 . . . pe . . . 'mahābandhanabandho lokasannivāso rāga-
 bandhanena dosabandhanena mohabandhanena māna-
 bandhanena diṭṭhibandhanena kilesabandhanena duccharita-
 bandhanena, tassa natth' añño koci bandhaṃ mocetā
 aññatra mayā' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'mahāsam-
 bādhapāṭipanno lokasannivāso, tassa natth' añño koci
 okāsaṃ dassetā aññatra mayā' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe
 . . . 'mahāpalibodhena palibuddho lokasannivāso, tassa
 natth' añño koci palibodhaṃ chedetā⁵ aññatra mayā'
 ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'mahāpapāte patito⁶ loka-
 sannivāso, tassa natth' añño koci papātā uddhatā⁷ aññatra
 mayā' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'mahākantārapāṭi-
 panno lokasannivāso, tassa natth' añño koci kantāraṃ
 tāretā aññatra mayā' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . .
 'mahāsaṃsārapāṭipanno lokasannivāso, tassa natth' añño
 koci saṃsāraṃ mocetā aññatra mayā' ti passantānaṃ . . .
 pe . . . 'mahāvidugge samparivattati lokasannivāso, tassa
 natth' añño koci viduggā uddhatā⁸ aññatra mayā' ti
 passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'mahāpalipe⁹ palipanno

¹ anusāto, M., and K. as v.l. to text.

² byādinā, M. byādhi, S.

³ abbhāhato, M.

⁴ uḷlito, M.; uḷhito, S.

⁵ chetā, M.; ceto, S.

⁶ ḥhito, S.

⁷ uddhattā, K.

⁸ S. has uddhattā here.

⁹ mahāpalāpo, S.; mahāpallepe, K.

lokasannivāso, tassa natth' añño koci palipā uddhatā aññatra mayā' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'abbhāhato lokasannivāso . . . pe . . . āditto lokasannivāso rāgagginā dosagginā mohagginā jātiyā jarāmarañena sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi, tassa natth' añño koci nibbāpetā aññatra mayā' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'unnitako¹ lokasannivāso haññati niccamattāno² pattadaṇḍo takkāro' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'vajjabandhanabandho³ lokasannivāso āghātanapaccupaṭṭhito, tassa natth' añño koci bandhanaṃ mocetā aññatra mayā' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'anātho lokasannivāso paramakāruññappatto,⁴ tassa natth' añño koci tāyetā aññatra mayā' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'dukkhābituṇṇo lokasannivāso cirarattapīlito' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'niccagadhito lokasannivāso niccapiṇāsito' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'andho lokasannivāso acakkhuko' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'hatanetto lokasannivāso aparīṇāyako' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'vipathapakkhanto⁵ lokasannivāso aññasāparaddho, tassa natth' añño koci ariyapathaṃ ānetā aññatra mayā' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'mahoghapakkhanto lokasannivāso, tassa natth' añño koci oghā uddhatā aññatra mayā' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'dvīhi ditthigatehi pariyaṭṭhito lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'tīhi ducçaritehi vippaṭṭipanno lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'catūhi yogehi yutto⁶ lokasannivāso catuyogayojito' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'catūhi ganthehi ganthito lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'catūhi upādānehi upādiyati lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'pañcagatisamārulho lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'pañcahi kāmagaṇehi rajjati lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'pañcahi nīvaraṇehi

¹ unnitako, M.K. ² niccamattāno, K. ; niccapatāno, S.

³ vaṭṭabandho, K. ; maccubandho, S.

⁴ paramakāpaññappatto, M. ; purimikāvaññappatto, S.

⁵ vipathapakkhandho, M. ; vitapatamakkhanto, S.

⁶ K. gives pūrito as v.l.

otthato lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'chahi vivādamūlehi vivadati lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'chahi taṇhākāyehehi rajjati lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'chahi diṭṭhigatehehi pariyuṭṭhito lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'sattahi anusayehi anusato lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'sattahi saññojanehi saññutto lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'sattahi mānehi unṇato lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'atṭhahi lokadhammehehi saṃparivattati lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'atṭhahi micchattehehi niyato¹ lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'atṭhahi purisadosehehi dussati lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'navahi āghātavatthūhi āghātito² lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'navavidhamānehi unṇato lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'navahi taṇhāmūlakehehi dhammehehi rajjati lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'dasahi kilesavatthūhi kilissati lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'dasahi āghātavatthūhi āghātito lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'dasahi akusalakamma-pathēhi samannāgato lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'dasahi saññojanehehi saññutto lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'dasahi micchattehehi niyato¹ lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'dasavatthukāya micchādīṭṭhiyā samannāgato lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'dasavatthukāya antaggābhikāyadīṭṭhiyā³ samannāgato lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'atṭhasatataṇhāpapañcasatehehi papañcito lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ Buddhānaṃ Bhagavantānaṃ sattesu mahākaruṇā okkamati; 'dvāsattīyā diṭṭhigatehehi pariyuṭṭhito lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ Buddhānaṃ Bhagavantānaṃ sattesu mahākaruṇā okkamati; 'ahañ c' amhi tinṇo loko ca atinṇo, ahañ c' amhi mutto loko ca amutto, ahañ c' amhi danto loko ca adanto, ahañ c' amhi santo

¹ niyyāto, M.

² K. gives āghāto as v.l.

³ antaggābhikadīṭṭhiyā, S.; sakkāyadīṭṭhiyā, K.

loko ca asanto, ahañ c' amhi assattho¹ loko ca anasattho, ahañ c' amhi parinibbuto loko ca aparinibbuto, pahomi kvāhañ² tiṇṇo tāretuñ, mutto mocetuñ, danto dametuñ santo sametuñ, assattho assāsetuñ,³ parinibbuto⁴ parinibbāpetun' ti passantānañ Buddhānañ Bhagavantānañ sattesu mahākaruṇā okkamati.

Idaṃ Tathāgatassa mahākaruṇasamāpattiyā ñānañ.

I. 55.

1. Katamañ Tathāgatassa sabbaññūtañānañ ?

'Sabbañ sañkhatañ asañkhatañ anavasesañ jānātīti' sabbaññūtañānañ, 'tattha āvaraṇañ n'atthīti' anāvarenañānañ.⁵

'Atītañ sabbañ jānātīti' sabbaññūtañānañ, 'tattha āvaraṇañ n'atthīti' anāvarenañānañ.

'Anāgatañ sabbañ jānātīti' sabbaññūtañānañ, 'tattha āvaraṇañ n'atthīti' anāvarenañānañ.

'Paccuppannañ sabbañ jānātīti' sabbaññūtañānañ, 'tattha āvaraṇañ n'atthīti' anāvarenañānañ.

'Cakkhuñ c'eva rūpā ca evañ⁶ tañ sabbañ jānātīti' sabbaññūtañānañ, 'tattha āvaraṇañ n'atthīti' anāvarenañānañ.

'Sotañ c'eva saddhā ca . . . pe . . . ghānañ c'eva gandhā ca . . . pe . . . jivhā c'eva rasā ca, kāyo c'eva phoṭṭhabbā ca, mano c'eva dhammā ca evañ tañ sabbañ jānātīti' sabbaññūtañānañ, 'tattha āvaraṇañ n'atthīti' anāvarenañānañ.

2. 'Yāvatā aniccaṭṭhañ dukkhaṭṭhañ anattaṭṭhañ tañ⁷ sabbañ jānātīti' sabbaññūtañānañ, 'tattha āvaraṇañ n'atthīti' anāvarenañānañ. 'Yāvatā rūpassa aniccaṭṭhañ

¹ asatto, M.; asakko, S.

² ahañcamhi, K.

³ asāsetuñ, M. ⁴ M. inserts pare ca after parinibbuto.

⁵ anāvarenañ ñānañ, K.S.

⁶ etañ sabbañ, S.; etañ sabbañ tañ sabbañ, M.

⁷ K. omits tañ.

dukkhatṭham anattatṭham taṃ sabbaṃ jānātīti' sabbaññutañāṇaṃ, 'tattha āvaraṇaṃ n'atthīti' anāvarenañāṇaṃ. 'Yāvatā vedanāya . . . pe . . . saññāya . . . pe . . . saṅkhārānaṃ . . . pe . . . viññāṇassa . . . pe . . . cakkhussa . . . pe . . . jarāmarāṇassa aniccaṭṭham dukkhatṭham anattatṭham, taṃ sabbaṃ jānātīti' sabbaññutañāṇaṃ, 'tattha āvaraṇaṃ n'atthīti' anāvarenañāṇaṃ.

3. 'Yāvatā abhiññāya abhiññatṭham taṃ sabbaṃ jānātīti' sabbaññutañāṇaṃ, 'tattha āvaraṇaṃ n'atthīti' anāvarenañāṇaṃ. 'Yāvatā pariññāya pariññatṭham . . . pe . . . yāvatā pahānassa¹ pahānatṭham . . . pe . . . yāvatā bhāvanāya bhāvanatṭham . . . pe . . . yāvatā sacchikiriyāya sacchikiriyatṭham taṃ sabbaṃ jānātīti' sabbaññutañāṇaṃ, 'tattha āvaraṇaṃ n'atthīti' anāvarenañāṇaṃ. 'Yāvatā khandhānaṃ khandhatṭham . . . pe . . . yāvatā dhātūnaṃ dhātutṭham . . . pe . . . yāvatā āyatanānaṃ āyatanatṭham . . . pe . . . yāvatā saṅkhatānaṃ saṅkhatatṭham . . . pe . . . yāvatā asaṅkhatassa asaṅkhatatṭham taṃ sabbaṃ jānātīti' sabbaññutañāṇaṃ, 'tattha āvaraṇaṃ n'atthīti' anāvarenañāṇaṃ.

4. 'Yāvatā kusale dhamme . . . pe . . . yāvatā akusale dhamme . . . pe . . . yāvatā abyākate dhamme . . . pe . . . yāvatā kāmāvacare dhamme . . . pe . . . yāvatā rūpāvacare dhamme . . . pe . . . yāvatā arūpāvacare dhamme . . . pe . . . yāvatā apriyāpāne dhamme sabbaṃ jānātīti' sabbaññutañāṇaṃ, 'tattha āvaraṇaṃ n'atthīti' anāvarenañāṇaṃ. 'Yāvatā dukkhassa dukkhatṭham . . . pe . . . yāvatā samudayassa samudayatṭham . . . pe . . . yāvatā nirodhassa nirodhatṭham . . . pe . . . yāvatā maggassa maggatṭham taṃ sabbaṃ jānātīti' sabbaññutañāṇaṃ, 'tattha āvaraṇaṃ n'atthīti' anāvarenañāṇaṃ.

5. 'Yāvatā atthapaṭisambhidāya atthapaṭisambhidatṭham . . . pe . . . yāvatā dhammapaṭisambhidāya dhammapaṭisambhidatṭham . . . pe . . . yāvatā niruttipaṭisambhidāya niruttipaṭisambhidatṭham . . . pe . . . yāvatā

¹ pahānāya, K. ; pariḥānāya, S.

paṭibhānapāṭisambhidāya paṭibhānapāṭisamhhiḍḍaṭṭhaṃ
 taṃ sabbaṃ jānātīti' sabbaññutañāṇaṃ, 'tattha āvaraṇaṃ
 n'atthīti' anāvarenañāṇaṃ. 'Yāvataṃ indriyaparopariyatte
 ñāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . yāvataṃ sattānaṃ āsayānusaye ñāṇaṃ
 . . . pe . . . yāvataṃ yamakapāṭihire ñāṇaṃ . . . pe
 . . . yāvataṃ mahākaruṇāsamāpattiyā ñāṇaṃ taṃ sabbaṃ
 jānātīti' sabbaññutañāṇaṃ, 'tattha āvaraṇaṃ n'atthīti'
 anāvarenañāṇaṃ.

6. 'Yāvataṃ sadevakassa lokassa samārakassa sabrahma-
 kassa sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiyā pajāya sadevamanussāya
 diṭṭhaṃ sutāṃ mutāṃ viññātaṃ pattaṃ¹ pariyesitaṃ
 anuvaritaṃ manasā sabbaṃ jānātīti' sabbaññutañāṇaṃ,
 'tattha āvaraṇaṃ n'atthīti' anāvarenañāṇaṃ.

Na tassa adiṭṭhaṃ idh' atthi kiñci
 atho aviññātaṃ ajānitabbaṃ
 sabbaṃ abhiññāsi yad atthi neyyaṃ²
 Tathāgato tena samantacakkhūti.

7. 'Samantacakkhūti.' Ken' atṭhena samantacakkhu?

Cuddasa Buddhañāṇāni: dukkhe ñāṇaṃ Buddhañāṇaṃ,
 dukkhasamudaye ñāṇaṃ Buddhañāṇaṃ, dukkhanirodhe
 ñāṇaṃ Buddhañāṇaṃ, dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya
 ñāṇaṃ Buddhañāṇaṃ, atthapāṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ Buddha-
 ñāṇaṃ, dhammapāṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ Buddhañāṇaṃ,
 niruttipāṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ Buddhañāṇaṃ, paṭibhānapāṭi-
 sambhīde ñāṇaṃ Buddhañāṇaṃ, indriyaparopariyatte
 ñāṇaṃ Buddhañāṇaṃ, sattānaṃ āsayānusaye ñāṇaṃ
 Buddhañāṇaṃ, yamakapāṭihire ñāṇaṃ Buddhañāṇaṃ,
 mahākaruṇāsamāpattiyā ñāṇaṃ Buddhañāṇaṃ, sabbañ-
 ñutañāṇaṃ Buddhañāṇaṃ, anāvarenañāṇaṃ Buddha-
 ñāṇaṃ. Imāni cuddasa Buddhañāṇāni. Imesaṃ cud-
 dasannaṃ Buddhañāṇānaṃ³ atṭha ñāṇāni sāvakasā-
 dhāraṇāni, cha ñāṇāni asādhāraṇāni sāvakehi.

¹ viññātapattaṃ, M.

² abhiññāyatidakkhiṇeyyaṃ, S.; neyyaṃ is read by
 M. and K., the latter having the following note—neyyaṃ
 ti pi pāṭho.

³ K. inserts ādito before atṭha.

8. 'Yāvatā dukkhassa dukkhattho sabbo ñāto, aññāto dukkhattho n'atthīti' sabbaññutañāṇaṃ, 'tattha āvaraṇaṃ n'atthīti' anāvarenañāṇaṃ. 'Yāvatā dukkhassa dukkhattho sabbo diṭṭho sabbo vidito sabbo sacchikato sabbo phassito paññāya, aphasito paññāya dukkhattho n'atthīti' sabbaññutañāṇaṃ, 'tattha āvaraṇaṃ, n'atthīti' anāvarenañāṇaṃ. 'Yāvatā samudayassa samudayattho, yāvatā nirodhassa nirodhattho, yāvatā maggassa maggattho . . . pe . . . yāvatā atthapaṭisambhidāya atthapaṭisambhidattho, yāvatā dhammapaṭisambhidāya dhammapaṭisambhidattho, yāvatā niruttipaṭisambhidāya niruttipaṭisambhidattho, yāvatā paṭibhānapaṭisambhidāya paṭibhānapaṭisambhidattho sabbo ñāto sabbo diṭṭho sabbo vidito sabbo sacchikato sabbo phassito paññāya, aphasito paññāya paṭibhānapaṭisambhidattho n'atthīti' sabbaññutañāṇaṃ, 'tattha āvaraṇaṃ n'atthīti' anāvarenañāṇaṃ. 'Yāvatā indriyaparopariyatte ñāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . yāvatā sattānaṃ āsayanusaye ñāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . yāvatā yamakapātihire ñāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . yāvatā mahākaruṇāsamāpattiyā ñāṇaṃ, sabbaṃ ñātaṃ sabbaṃ diṭṭhaṃ' . . . pe . . . anāvarenañāṇaṃ. 'Yāvatā sadevakassa lokassa samārakassa sabrahmakassa saseamaṇabrāhmaṇiyā pajāya sadevamanussāya diṭṭhaṃ sutāṃ mutāṃ viññātaṃ pattāṃ pariyesitaṃ anuvicaritaṃ manasā sabbaṃ ñātaṃ sabbaṃ diṭṭhaṃ' . . . pe . . . sabbaññutañāṇaṃ, 'tattha āvaraṇaṃ n'atthīti' anāvarenañāṇaṃ.

Na tassa adiṭṭhaṃ idh' atthi kiñci
 atho aviññātaṃ ajānitabbaṃ
 sabbaṃ abhiññāsi yad atthi neyyaṃ
 Tathāgato tena samantacakkhūti.

N ā ṇ a k a t h ā n i ṭ ṭ h i t ā.

II. MAHĀVAGGE DIṬṬHIKATHĀ.

1. Kā diṭṭhi?¹ Kati diṭṭhiṭṭhānāni? Kati diṭṭhi-
pariyuṭṭhānāni? Kati diṭṭhiyo?

Kati diṭṭhābhinivesā? Katamo diṭṭhiṭṭhānasamug-
ghāto ti?

Kā diṭṭhiti? Abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi.²

Kati diṭṭhiṭṭhānāni? Aṭṭha diṭṭhiṭṭhānāni.

Kati diṭṭhipariyuṭṭhānāni? Aṭṭhārasa diṭṭhipariyuṭ-
ṭhānāni.

Kati diṭṭhiyo ti? Soḷasa diṭṭhiyo.

Kati diṭṭhābhinivesā ti? Tiṇisataṃ³ diṭṭhābhinivesā.

Katamo diṭṭhiṭṭhānasamugghāto ti? Sotāpattimaggo
diṭṭhiṭṭhānasamugghāto.

2. Kathaṃ⁴ abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi?

Rūpaṃ 'Etaṃ mama,' Eso 'ham asmi, Eso me attā'⁵ ti
abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi.

Vedanaṃ 'Etaṃ mama' . . . pe . . . saññaṃ . . . pe . . .
saṅkhāre . . . pe . . . viññāṇaṃ 'Etaṃ mama,' Eso 'ham
asmi, eso me attā' ti abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi.

Cakkhuṃ 'Etaṃ mama,' sotaṃ . . . pe . . . ghānaṃ . . .
pe . . . jivhaṃ . . . pe . . . kāyaṃ . . . pe . . . manaṃ
'Etaṃ mama' . . . pe . . . abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi.

Rūpaṃ⁶ 'Etaṃ mama,' saddaṃ . . . pe . . . gandhaṃ . . .
pe . . . rasaṃ . . . pe . . . phoṭṭhabbaṃ . . . pe . . . dhammaṃ
'Etaṃ mama' . . . pe . . . abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi.

¹ K. omits Kā diṭṭhi?

² K. has Kati abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi?

³ Tiṇsasataṃ, K.

⁴ Kati, K.

⁵ Cf. Saṃyutta, xii., 62, 5.

⁶ Rūpe, sadde, &c., M.

8. Cakkhaviññāṇaṃ 'Etaṃ mama,' sotaviññāṇaṃ . . . pe . . .
 . . . ghānaviññāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . jivhāviññāṇaṃ
 . . . pe . . . kāyaviññāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . manoviññāṇaṃ
 'Etaṃ mama' . . . pe . . . abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi.

Cakkusamphassaṃ 'Etaṃ mama,' sotasamphassaṃ . . .
 pe . . . ghānasamphassaṃ . . . pe . . . jivhāsamphassaṃ
 . . . pe . . . kāyasamphassaṃ . . . pe . . . manosamphas-
 saṃ 'Etaṃ mama' . . . pe . . . abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi.

Cakkuṣaṃphassaṃ vedanaṃ, sotasaṃphassaṃ
 vedanaṃ . . . pe . . . manosamphassaṃ vedanaṃ
 'Etaṃ mama' . . . pe . . . abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi.

4. Rūpasaññaṃ 'Etaṃ mama,' saddasaññaṃ . . . pe . . .
 gandhasaññaṃ . . . pe . . . rasasaññaṃ . . . pe . . .
 phoṭṭhabbasaññaṃ . . . pe . . . dhammasaññaṃ 'Etaṃ
 mama' . . . pe . . . abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi.

Rūpasañcetaṇaṃ 'Etaṃ mama,' saddasañcetaṇaṃ . . . pe
 . . . dhammasañcetaṇaṃ 'Etaṃ mama' . . . pe . . .
 abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi.

Rūpaṭaṇhaṃ 'Etaṃ mama,' saddaṭaṇhaṃ . . . pe . . .
 dhammaṭaṇhaṃ 'Etaṃ mama' . . . pe . . . abhinivesa-
 parāmāso diṭṭhi.

Rūpavitakkaṃ 'Etaṃ mama,' saddavitakkaṃ . . . pe . . .
 dhammavitakkaṃ 'Etaṃ mama' . . . pe . . . abhinivesa-
 parāmāso diṭṭhi.

Rūpavicāraṃ 'Etaṃ mama,' saddavicāraṃ . . . pe . . .
 dhammavicāraṃ 'Etaṃ mama' . . . pe . . . abhinivesa-
 parāmāso diṭṭhi.

5. Paṭhaviddhātuṃ 'Etaṃ mama,' āpodhātuṃ . . . pe . . .
 tejodhātuṃ . . . pe . . . vāyodhātuṃ . . . pe . . .
 ākāśadhātuṃ . . . pe . . . viññāṇadhātuṃ 'Etaṃ mama'
 . . . pe . . . abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi.

Paṭhavikasīṇaṃ 'Etaṃ mama,' āpokasīṇaṃ . . . pe . . .
 tejokasīṇaṃ . . . pe . . . vāyokasīṇaṃ . . . pe . . .
 nīlakasīṇaṃ . . . pe . . . pītakasīṇaṃ . . . pe . . .
 lohītakasīṇaṃ . . . pe . . . odātakasīṇaṃ . . . pe . . .
 ākāśakasīṇaṃ . . . pe . . . viññāṇakasīṇaṃ 'Etaṃ mama'
 . . . pe . . . abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi.

6. Kesaṃ 'Etaṃ mama,' lomaṃ 'Etaṃ mama,' nakhāṃ

. . . pe . . . dantaṃ . . . pe . . . taçaṃ . . . pe . . .
 maṃsaṃ . . . pe . . . nahāruṃ¹ . . . pe . . . aṭṭhaṃ
 . . . pe . . . aṭṭhimiñjaṃ . . . pe . . . vakkhaṃ . . . pe
 . . . hadayaṃ . . . pe . . . yakaṇaṃ . . . pe . . .
 kilomakaṃ . . . pe . . . pihakaṃ . . . pe . . . pap-
 phāsaṃ . . . pe . . . antaṃ . . . pe . . . antagaṇaṃ
 . . . pe . . . udariyaṃ . . . pe . . . karisaṃ . . . pe . . .
 pittaṃ . . . pe . . . semhaṃ . . . pe . . . pabbaṃ . . .
 pe . . . lohitaṃ . . . pe . . . sedaṃ . . . pe . . . medaṃ
 . . . pe . . . assuṃ . . . pe . . . vasaṃ . . . pe . . .
 khelaṃ . . . pe . . . siṅghānikaṃ . . . pe . . . lasikaṃ
 . . . pe . . . muttaṃ . . . pe . . . matthaluṅgaṃ 'Etaṃ
 mama' . . . pe . . . abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi.

7. Cakkhāyatanaṃ 'Etaṃ mama,' rūpāyatanaṃ . . . pe
 . . . sotāyatanaṃ . . . pe . . . saddāyatanaṃ . . . pe . . .
 ghānāyatanaṃ . . . pe . . . gandhāyatanaṃ . . . pe . . .
 jivhāyatanaṃ . . . pe . . . rasāyatanaṃ . . . pe . . .
 kāyāyatanaṃ . . . pe . . . phoṭṭhabbāyatanaṃ . . . pe . . .
 manāyatanaṃ . . . pe . . . dhammāyatanaṃ . . . pe . . .
 cakkhuhātumaṃ rūpadhātumaṃ cakkhuviññāpadhātumaṃ . . . pe
 . . . sotadhātumaṃ saddadhātumaṃ sotaviññāpadhātumaṃ . . .
 pe . . . ghānadhātumaṃ gandhadhātumaṃ ghānaviññāpadhātumaṃ
 . . . pe . . . jivhadhātumaṃ rasadhātumaṃ jivhaviññāpa-
 dhātumaṃ . . . pe . . . kāyadhātumaṃ phoṭṭhabbhadhātumaṃ
 kāyaviññāpadhātumaṃ . . . pe . . . manodhātumaṃ dhamma-
 dhātumaṃ manoviññāpadhātumaṃ 'Etaṃ mama' . . . pe . . .
 abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi.

8. Cakkhundriyaṃ 'Etaṃ mama,' sotindriyaṃ ghānin-
 driyaṃ jivhindriyaṃ kāyindriyaṃ manindriyaṃ jivitin-
 driyaṃ itthindriyaṃ purisindriyaṃ sukhindriyaṃ dukkh-
 indriyaṃ somanassindriyaṃ domanassindriyaṃ upekkhin-
 driyaṃ saddhindriyaṃ viriyindriyaṃ satindriyaṃ samā-
 dhindriyaṃ paññindriyaṃ 'Etaṃ mama' . . . pe . . .
 abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi.

9. Kāmadhātumaṃ 'Etaṃ mama,' rūpadhātumaṃ arūpadhā-
 tumā kāmabhavaṃ rūpabhavaṃ arūpabhavaṃ saññābhavaṃ

¹ nhāruṃ, M.

asaññābhavaṃ nevasaññānāsaññābhavaṃ ekavokārabhavaṃ catuvokārabhavaṃ pañcavokārabhavaṃ paṭhamajjhānaṃ dutiyajjhānaṃ tatiyajjhānaṃ caṭutthajjhānaṃ, mettā¹ cetovimuttiṃ, karuṇācetovimuttiṃ, muditācetovimuttiṃ, upekkhācetovimuttiṃ, ākāsañācāyatanaśamāpattiṃ viññāpañcāyatanaśamāpattiṃ ākiñcaññāyatanaśamāpattiṃ nevasaññānāsaññāñāyatanaśamāpattiṃ 'Etaṃ mama' . . . pe . . . abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi.

10. Avijjāṃ 'Etaṃ mama,' saṅkhāre viññāpaṃ nāmarūpaṃ saḷāyatanaṃ phassaṃ vedanaṃ taṇhaṃ upādānaṃ bhavaṃ jātiṃ jarāmaṇaṃ 'Etaṃ mama,' eso 'ham asmi, eso me attā' ti abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi.

Evaṃ abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi.

11. Katamāni aṭṭha diṭṭhiṭṭhānāni?

Khandhā pi diṭṭhiṭṭhānaṃ, avijjā pi diṭṭhiṭṭhānaṃ, phasso pi diṭṭhiṭṭhānaṃ, saññā pi diṭṭhiṭṭhānaṃ, vitakko pi diṭṭhiṭṭhānaṃ, ayoniso manasikāro pi diṭṭhiṭṭhānaṃ, pāpamitto pi diṭṭhiṭṭhānaṃ, parato pi ghoso diṭṭhiṭṭhānaṃ.

Khandhā hetu khandhā paccayo diṭṭhiṭṭhānaṃ² upādāya samuṭṭhānatthēna, evaṃ khandhā pi diṭṭhiṭṭhānaṃ ; avijjā hetu . . . pe . . . phasso hetu . . . pe . . . saññā hetu . . . pe . . . vitakko hetu . . . pe . . . ayoniso manasikāro hetu . . . pe . . . pāpamitto hetu . . . pe . . . parato ghoso hetu parato ghoso paccayo diṭṭhiṭṭhānaṃ² upādāya samuṭṭhānatthēna, evaṃ parato ghoso pi diṭṭhiṭṭhānaṃ. Imāni aṭṭha diṭṭhiṭṭhānāni.

12. Katamāni aṭṭhārasa diṭṭhipariyutṭhānāni?

Yā diṭṭhi diṭṭhigataṃ diṭṭhigahaṇaṃ diṭṭhikantāraṃ diṭṭhivisūkaṃ diṭṭhivipphanditaṃ diṭṭhisaññojanaṃ diṭṭhisallaṃ diṭṭhisambādho³ diṭṭhipalibodho diṭṭhibandhanaṃ diṭṭhipapāto diṭṭhānusayo diṭṭhisantāpo diṭṭhiparilāho diṭṭhigantho⁴ diṭṭhūpādānaṃ diṭṭhabhiniveso diṭṭhiparāmāso. Imāni aṭṭhārasa diṭṭhipariyutṭhānāni.

¹ M. has mettāṃ, karuṇāṃ, muditāṃ, upekkhāṃ.

² diṭṭhinaṃ, M.

³ diṭṭhisambhavo, S. K.

⁴ diṭṭhiganto, M.

13. Katamā soḷasa diṭṭhiyo ?

Assādaditṭhi, attānuditṭhi, micchādītṭhi, sakkāyadītṭhi, sakkāyavatthukā sassatadītṭhi, sakkāyavatthukā ucchedadītṭhi, antaggāhikā diṭṭhi, pubbantānuditṭhi, aparantānuditṭhi, saññojanikā diṭṭhi, 'ahan' ti mānavinibandhā diṭṭhi, 'maman' ti mānavinibandhā diṭṭhi, attavādapaṭisaññuttā diṭṭhi, lokavādapaṭisaññuttā diṭṭhi, bhavadītṭhi, vibhavadītṭhi. Imā soḷasa diṭṭhiyo.

14. Assādaditṭhiyā¹ katihākārehi abhiniveso hoti? Attānuditṭhiyā katihākārehi abhiniveso hoti? Micchādītṭhiyā katihākārehi abhiniveso hoti? Sakkāyadītṭhiyā katihākārehi abhiniveso hoti? Sakkāyavatthukāya sassatadītṭhiyā . . . pe . . . sakkāyavatthukāya ucchedadītṭhiyā . . . pe . . . antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā . . . pe . . . pubbantānuditṭhiyā . . . pe . . . aparantānuditṭhiyā . . . pe . . . saññojanikāya diṭṭhiyā . . . pe . . . 'ahan' ti mānavinibandhāya diṭṭhiyā . . . pe . . . 'maman' ti mānavinibandhāya diṭṭhiyā . . . pe . . . attavādapaṭisaññuttāya diṭṭhiyā . . . pe . . . lokavādapaṭisaññuttāya diṭṭhiyā . . . pe . . . bhavadītṭhiyā . . . pe . . . vibhavadītṭhiyā katihākārehi abhiniveso hoti ?

15. Assādaditṭhiyā pañcatimsāya ākārehi abhiniveso hoti, attānuditṭhiyā vīsatiyā ākārehi abhiniveso hoti, micchādītṭhiyā dasahākārehi abhiniveso hoti, sakkāyadītṭhiyā vīsatiyā ākārehi abhiniveso hoti, sakkāyavatthukāya sassatadītṭhiyā pañnarasahi ākārehi abhiniveso hoti, sakkāyavatthukāya ucchedadītṭhiyā pañcahākārehi abhiniveso hoti, antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā paññāsāya ākārehi abhiniveso hoti, pubbantānuditṭhiyā atthārasahi ākārehi abhiniveso hoti, aparantānuditṭhiyā catucattālisāya ākārehi abhiniveso hoti, saññojanikāya diṭṭhiyā atthārasahi ākārehi abhiniveso hoti, 'ahan' ti mānavinibandhāya diṭṭhiyā atthārasahi ākārehi abhiniveso hoti, 'maman' ti mānavinibandhāya diṭṭhiyā atthārasahi ākārehi abhiniveso hoti, attavādapaṭisaññuttāya diṭṭhiyā vīsatiyā ākārehi abhiniveso hoti,

¹ M. and S. insert Katame tīnisataṃ diṭṭhābhīvesā ? before Assādaditṭhiyā.

lokavādapatisaññuttāya dīṭṭhiyā atthahi ākārehi abhiniveso hoti, bhavadīṭṭhiyā ekena ākārena¹ abhiniveso hoti, vibhavadīṭṭhiyā ekena ākārena abhiniveso hoti.

16. Assādadīṭṭhiyā katamehi pañcatimsāya ākārehi abhiniveso hoti ?

‘Yaṃ rūpaṃ paṭicca uppajjati sukhaṃ somanassaṃ, ayaṃ rūpassa assādo’ ti abhinivesaparāmāso dīṭṭhi. Dīṭṭhi na assādo, assādo na dīṭṭhi ; aññā dīṭṭhi añño assādo ; yā ca dīṭṭhi yo ca assādo, ayaṃ vuccati assādadīṭṭhi. Assādadīṭṭhi micchādīṭṭhi, micchādīṭṭhi² dīṭṭhivipatti ; tāya dīṭṭhivipattiyā samannāgato puggalo dīṭṭhivipanno, dīṭṭhivipanno puggalo na sevitabbo na bhajitabbo na payirūpāsītabbo. Taṃ kissa hetu ? Dīṭṭhi hi ‘ssa pāpikā. Yā dīṭṭhi yo rāgo,³ so na dīṭṭhi, dīṭṭhi na rāgo ; aññā dīṭṭhi añño rāgo ; yā ca dīṭṭhi yo ca rāgo, ayaṃ vuccati dīṭṭhirāgo ; tāya ca dīṭṭhiyā tena ca rāgena samannāgato puggalo dīṭṭhirāgaratto,⁴ dīṭṭhirāgaratte puggale dinnāṃ dānaṃ na mahapphalaṃ hoti na mahānisaṃsaṃ. Taṃ kissa hetu ? Dīṭṭhi hi ‘ssa pāpikā.

Assādadīṭṭhi micchādīṭṭhi, micchādīṭṭhikassa purisapuggalassa dveva gatiyo, nirayo vā tiracchānayo vā. Micchādīṭṭhikassa purisapuggalassa yaṃ c’eva kāyakammaṃ yathādīṭṭhisamattaṃ⁵ samādinnaṃ, yaṃ ca vacīkammaṃ . . . pe . . . yaṃ ca manokammaṃ yathādīṭṭhisamattaṃ samādinnaṃ, yā ca cetanā yā ca patthanā yo ca paṇidhi ye ca saṅkhārā, sabbe te dhammā anīṭṭhāya akantāya amanāpāya ahitāya dukkhāya saṃvattanti. Taṃ kissea hetu ? Dīṭṭhi hi ‘ssa pāpikā. Seyyathāpi nimbabijaṃ vā kosatakibijaṃ vā tittakalābubijaṃ⁶ vā allāya pathaviyā nikkhattaṃ yaṃ c’eva paṭhavīrasaṃ upādiyati yaṃ ca

¹ K. gives ekūnavāsatiyā ākārehi as v.l.

² S. K. omit.

³ yo dīṭṭhiyā rāgo, M. ; dīṭṭhiyo rāgā, S.

⁴ dīṭṭhirāgarato, K.

⁵ dīṭṭhisampattaṃ, S. and K. as v.l.

⁶ tittakalābubijaṃ, M.

āporasaṃ upādiyati sabban taṃ tittakatāya kaṭukatāya asāratāya¹ saṃvattati. Taṃ kissa hetu? Bijāṃ hi 'ssa pāpakāṃ. Evameva micchādītthikassa purisapuggalassa yaṃ c'eva kāyakammaṃ yathādītthिसamattaṃ samādinnaṃ, yaṃ ca vacikammaṃ . . . pe . . . yaṃ ca manokammaṃ yathādītthिसamattaṃ samādinnaṃ, yā ca cetanā yā ca patthanā yo ca paṇidhi ye ca saṅkhārā, sabbe te dhammā anīṭṭhāya akantāya amanāpāya ahitāya dukkhāya saṃvat-tanti. Taṃ kissa hetu? Dīṭṭhi hi 'ssa pāpikā. Assāda dīṭṭhi micchādīṭṭhi, micchādīṭṭhi dīṭṭhigataṃ dīṭṭhiga-haṇaṃ dīṭṭhikantāraṃ dīṭṭhivisukaṃ dīṭṭhivipphanditaṃ dīṭṭhisaññojanaṃ dīṭṭhisallaṃ dīṭṭhisambādho dīṭṭhipali-bodho . . . pe . . . dīṭṭhiparāmāso.

17. 'Yaṃ vedanaṃ paṭicca . . . pe . . . yaṃ saññaṃ paṭicca . . . pe . . . yaṃ² saṅkhāre paṭicca . . . pe . . . yaṃ viññānaṃ paṭicca . . . pe . . . yaṃ cakkhuṃ paṭicca . . . pe . . . yaṃ sotaṃ paṭicca, yaṃ ghānaṃ paṭicca, yaṃ jivhaṃ paṭicca, yaṃ kāyaṃ paṭicca, yaṃ manaṃ paṭicca, yaṃ rūpe paṭicca, yaṃ sadde paṭicca, yaṃ gandhe paṭicca, yaṃ rase paṭicca, yaṃ phoṭṭhabbe paṭicca, yaṃ dhamme paṭicca, yaṃ cakkhuvīññānaṃ paṭicca, yaṃ sotavīññānaṃ paṭicca, yaṃ ghānavīññānaṃ paṭicca, yaṃ jivhāvīññānaṃ paṭicca, yaṃ kāyavīññānaṃ paṭicca, yaṃ manovīññānaṃ paṭicca, yaṃ cakkhusamphassaṃ paṭicca, yaṃ sotasamphassaṃ paṭicca, yaṃ ghānasamphassaṃ paṭicca, yaṃ jivhāsamphassaṃ paṭicca, yaṃ kāyasam-phassaṃ paṭicca, yaṃ manosamphassaṃ paṭicca, yaṃ cakkhusamphassajaṃ vedanaṃ paṭicca, yaṃ sotasamphas-sajaṃ vedanaṃ paṭicca, yaṃ ghānasamphassajaṃ vedanaṃ paṭicca, yaṃ jivhāsamphassajaṃ vedanaṃ paṭicca, yaṃ kāyasamphassajaṃ vedanaṃ paṭicca, yaṃ manosamphassajaṃ vedanaṃ paṭicca uppajjati sukhaṃ somanassaṃ, ayaṃ manosamphassajāya vedanāya assādo' ti abhinivesaparāmāso dīṭṭhi. Dīṭṭhi na assādo, assādo na dīṭṭhi; añña dīṭṭhi añño assādo; yā ca dīṭṭhi yo ca assādo,

¹ assātattāya, M., assādakattāya, S.

² ye, S.

ayaṃ vuccati assādaditthi. Assādaditthi micchādītthi, micchādītthi¹ ditthivipatti; tāya ditthivipattiyā samanāgato puggalo ditthivipanno, ditthivipanno puggalo na sevitaḅbo na bhajitaḅbo na payirūpāsitaḅbo. Taṃ kissa hetu? Ditthi hi 'ssa pāpikā. Yā ditthi yo rāgo,² so na ditthi, ditthi na rāgo; añña ditthi añño rāgo; yā ca ditthi yo ca rāgo, ayaṃ vuccati ditthirāgo; tāya ca ditthiyā tena ca rāgena samannāgato puggalo ditthirāgaratto, ditthirāgaratte puggale dinnam dānam na mahapphalaṃ hoti na mahānisamsam. Taṃ kissa hetu? Ditthi hi 'ssa pāpikā.

Assādaditthi micchādītthi, micchādītthikassa purisapuggalassa dve'va gatiyo, nirayo vā tiracchānayoni vā. Micchādītthikassa purisapuggalassa yaṃ c'eva kāyakammaṃ yathādītthisamattam samādinnaṃ, yaṃ ca vacikkammaṃ . . . pe . . . yaṃ ca manokammaṃ yathādītthisamattam samādinnaṃ, yā ca cetanā yā ca patthanā yo ca paṇidhi ye ca saṅkhārā, sabbe te dhammā anitthāya akantāya amanāpāya ahitāya dukkhāya samvattanti. Taṃ kissa hetu? Ditthi hi 'ssa pāpikā. Seyyathāpi nimbabijaṃ vā kosatikabijaṃ vā tittakalābubijaṃ vā allāya pathaviyā nikkhattam yaṃ c'eva pathavirasam upādiyati yaṃ ca āporasam upādiyati sabban tam tittakatāya kaṭukatāya asāratāya samvattati. Taṃ kissa hetu? Bijaṃ hi 'ssa pāpikā. Evameva micchādītthikassa purisapuggalassa yaṃ c'eva kāyakammaṃ yathādītthisamattam samādinnaṃ, yaṃ ca vacikkammaṃ . . . pe . . . yaṃ ca manokammaṃ yathādītthisamattam samādinnaṃ, yā ca cetanā yā ca patthanā yo ca paṇidhi ye ca saṅkhārā, sabbe te dhammā anitthāya akantāya amanāpāya ahitāya dukkhāya samvattanti. Taṃ kissa hetu? Ditthi hi 'ssa pāpikā. Assādaditthi micchādītthi, micchādītthi ditthigataṃ ditthigahaṇam ditthikantāram ditthivisukam ditthivipphanditam ditthisaññojanam ditthisallam ditthisambādho ditthi-

¹ S. K. omit.

² yo ditthi yo rāgo, S.

palibodho . . . pe . . . diṭṭhiparāmāso. Imehi aṭṭhārasali ākārehi pariyuṭṭhitacittassa saññogo.

18. Atthi¹ saññojanāni c'eva diṭṭhiyo ca, atthi saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo.

Katamāni saññojanāni c'eva diṭṭhiyo ca ?

Sakkāyadiṭṭhi silabbataparāmāso.² Imāni saññojanāni c'eva diṭṭhiyo ca.

Katamāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo ?

Kāmarāgasaññojanaṃ paṭighasaññojanaṃ mānasasññojanaṃ vicikicchasaññojanaṃ bhavarāgasaññojanaṃ issāsaññojanaṃ macchariyasaññojanaṃ anusayasaññojanaṃ avijjāsaññojanaṃ. Imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo.

Assādadiṭṭhiyā imehi pañcatimsāya ākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

19. Attānudiṭṭhiyā katamehi vīsatiyā ākārehi abhiniveso hoti ?

Idha assutavā³ puthujjano ariyānaṃ adassāvī ariyadhammassa akovido ariyadhamme avinīto sappurisānaṃ⁴ adassāvī⁴ sappurisadhammassa akovido sappurisadhamme avinīto rūpaṃ attato samanupassati, rūpavantaṃ vā attānaṃ, attani vā rūpaṃ, rūpasmiṃ vā attānaṃ ; vedanaṃ . . . pe . . . saññaṃ . . . pe . . . saṅkhāre . . . pe . . . viññānaṃ attato samanupassati, viññānavantaṃ vā attānaṃ, attani vā viññānaṃ, viññānasmiṃ vā attānaṃ.

20. Kathaṃ rūpaṃ attato samanupassati ?

Idh' ekacco paṭhavikasiṇaṃ attato samanupassati 'yaṃ paṭhavikasiṇaṃ so ahaṃ, yo ahaṃ taṃ paṭhavikasiṇaṃ' ti paṭhavikasiṇaṃ ca attāṇaṃ ca advayaṃ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi telappadipassa⁵ jhāyato 'yā acci⁶

¹ S. and N. insert this section after section 16, as well as here.

² K. has sakkāyadiṭṭhi parāmāso c'eva sakkāyadiṭṭhi-silabbataparāmāso ca.

³ asutavā, M.

⁴ K. omits.

⁵ telappadipassa, M.

⁶ acchi, S.K.

so vaṇṇo, yo vaṇṇo sā accīti' acciñ ca viṇṇaṇ ca advayaṃ samanupassati. Evamevaṃ idh' ekacco paṭhavikasiṇaṃ attato samanupassati 'yaṃ paṭhavikasiṇaṃ so ahaṃ, yo ahaṃ taṃ paṭhavikasiṇaṃ' ti paṭhavikasiṇaṃ ca attāṇ ca advayaṃ samanupassati. Abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi; diṭṭhi na vatthu,¹ vatthu na diṭṭhi; añña diṭṭhi, aññaṃ vatthu; yā ca diṭṭhi yaṇ ca vatthu, ayaṃ paṭhamā rūpavattukā attānudiṭṭhi, attānudiṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhi, micchādiṭṭhi diṭṭhivipatti. Attānudiṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhi, micchādiṭṭhikassa purisapuggalassa dve 'va gatiyo . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo.

Idh' ekacco āpokasiṇaṃ tejokasiṇaṃ vāyokasiṇaṃ nīlakasiṇaṃ pītakasiṇaṃ lohitakasiṇaṃ odātakasiṇaṃ attato samanupassati 'yaṃ odātakasiṇaṃ so ahaṃ, yo ahaṃ taṃ odātakasiṇaṃ' ti . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo. Evaṃ rūpaṃ attato samanupassati.

21. Kathaṃ rūpavantaṃ attānaṃ samanupassati?

Idh' ekacco vedanaṃ saññaṃ saṅkhāre viññānaṃ attato samanupassati; tassa evaṃ hoti 'Ayaṃ kho me attā, so kho pana me ayaṃ attā iminā rūpena rūpavā' ti rūpavantaṃ attānaṃ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi rukkho chāyāsampanno assa, tamenāṃ² puriso evaṃ vadeyya 'Ayaṃ rukkho ayaṃ chāyā, añño rukkho añña chāyā, so kho panāyaṃ rukkho imāya chāyāya chāyāvā' ti chāyāvantaṃ rukkhaṃ samanupassati. Evamevaṃ idh' ekacco vedanaṃ saññaṃ saṅkhāre viññānaṃ attato samanupassati; tassa evaṃ hoti 'Ayaṃ kho me attā, so kho pana me ayaṃ attā iminā rūpena rūpavā' ti rūpavantaṃ attānaṃ samanupassati. Abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi; diṭṭhi na vatthu, vatthu na diṭṭhi; añña diṭṭhi, aññaṃ vatthu; yā ca diṭṭhi yaṇ ca vatthu, ayaṃ dutiyā rūpavattukā attānudiṭṭhi, attānudiṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhi, micchādiṭṭhi diṭṭhivipatti . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo. Evaṃ rūpavantaṃ attānaṃ samanupassati.

¹ vatthum, M.

² tamena, S.

22. Kathaṃ attani rūpaṃ samanupassati?

Idh' ekacco vedanaṃ saññaṃ saṅkhāre viññānaṃ attato samanupassati; tassa evaṃ hoti 'Ayaṃ kho me attā, imasmiṃ ca pana attani idaṃ rūpaṃ' ti attani rūpaṃ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi pupphaṃ gandhasampannaṃ assa, tamenāṃ puriso evaṃ vadeyya 'Idaṃ pupphaṃ ayaṃ gandho, aññaṃ pupphaṃ añño gandho, so kho panāyaṃ gandho imasmiṃ pupphe' ti, pupphasmiṃ gandhaṃ samanupassati. Evamevaṃ idh' ekacco vedanaṃ . . . pe . . . viññānaṃ samanupassati; tassa evaṃ hoti 'Ayaṃ kho me attā imasmiṃ ca pana attani idaṃ rūpaṃ' ti attani rūpaṃ samanupassati. Abhinivesa-parāmāso diṭṭhi . . . pe . . . ayaṃ tatiyā rūpavatthukā attānudiṭṭhi . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo. Evaṃ attani rūpaṃ samanupassati.

23. Kathaṃ rūpasmiṃ attānaṃ samanupassati?

Idh' ekacco vedanaṃ saññaṃ saṅkhāre viññānaṃ attato samanupassati; tassa evaṃ hoti 'Ayaṃ kho me attā, so kho pana me ayaṃ attā imasmiṃ rūpe' ti rūpasmiṃ attānaṃ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi maṇi karaṇḍake pakkhitto assa, tamenāṃ puriso evaṃ vadeyya 'Ayaṃ maṇi ayaṃ karaṇḍako, añño maṇi añño karaṇḍako, so kho panāyaṃ maṇi imasmiṃ karaṇḍake' ti, karaṇḍakasmīṃ maṇiṃ samanupassati. Evamevaṃ idh' ekacco vedanaṃ . . . pe . . . viññānaṃ attato samanupassati; tassa evaṃ hoti 'Ayaṃ kho me attā, so kho pana me ayaṃ attā imasmiṃ rūpe' ti rūpasmiṃ attānaṃ samanupassati. Abhivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi . . . pe . . . ayaṃ catutthā rūpavatthukā attānudiṭṭhi . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo. Evaṃ rūpasmiṃ attānaṃ samanupassati.¹

24. Kathaṃ vedanaṃ attato samanupassati?

Idh' ekacco cakkhusamphassaṃ vedanaṃ, sotasaṃphassaṃ vedanaṃ, ghānasamphassaṃ vedanaṃ jivhāsamphassaṃ vedanaṃ kāyasamphassaṃ vedanaṃ manosamphassaṃ vedanaṃ attato samanupassati, 'yā

¹ S. M. insert here Bhāṇavāraṃ.

manosamphassajā vedanā so ahañ, yo ahañ sā mano-samphassajā vedanā' ti manosamphassajāñ vedanañ ca attañ ca advayañ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi telappadipassa . . . pe . . . advayañ samanupassati. Evamevañ idh' ekacco manosamphassajāñ vedanañ attato samanupassati 'yā manosamphassajā vedanā so ahañ, yo ahañ sā manosamphassajā vedanā' ti manosamphassajāñ vedanañ ca attañ ca advayañ samanupassati. Abhivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi . . . pe . . . ayañ paṭhamā vedanāvathukā attānudiṭṭhi . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo. Evañ vedanañ attato samanupassati.

25. Kathaṃ vedanāvantañ attānañ samanupassati ?

Idh' ekacco saññañ sankhāre viññāṇaṃ rūpañ attato samanupassati; tassa evañ hoti 'Ayañ kho me attā, so kho pana me ayañ attā imāya vedanāya vedanāvā' ti vedanāvantañ attānañ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi rukkho . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo. Evañ vedanāvantañ attānañ samanupassati.

26. Kathaṃ attani vedanañ samanupassati ?

Idh' ekacco saññañ . . . pe . . . rūpañ attato samanupassati; tassa evañ hoti 'Ayañ kho me attā, imasmiñ ca pana attani ayañ vedanā' ti attani vedanañ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi pupphañ . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo. Evañ attani vedanañ samanupassati.

27. Kathaṃ vedanāya attānañ samanupassati ?

Idh' ekacco saññañ . . . pe . . . rūpañ attato samanupassati; tassa evañ hoti 'Ayañ kho me attā, so kho pana me ayañ attā imāya vedanāyāti' vedanāya attānañ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi maṇi . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo. Evañ vedanāya attānañ samanupassati.

28. Kathaṃ saññañ attato samanupassati ?

Idh' ekacco cakkhusamphassajāñ saññañ . . . pe . . . manosamphassajāñ saññañ attato samanupassati. Yā manosamphassajā sañña . . . pe . . . advayañ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi telappadipassa . . . pe . . . imāni

saññojanāni na ca ditṭhiyo. Evañ saññañ attato samanupassati.

29. Kathañ saññāvantañ attānañ samanupassati?

Idh' ekacco sañkhāre . . . pe . . . vedanañ attato samanupassati; tassa evañ hoti 'Ayañ kho me attā, so kho pana me ayañ attā imāya saññāya saññāvā' ti saññāvantañ attānañ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi rukkho . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca ditṭhiyo. Evañ saññāvantañ attānañ samanupassati.

30. Kathañ attani saññañ samanupassati?

Idh' ekacco sañkhāre . . . pe . . . vedanañ attato samanupassati; tassa evañ hoti 'Ayañ kho me attā, imasmiñ ca pana attani ayañ saññā' ti attani saññañ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi pupphañ . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca ditṭhiyo. Evañ attani saññañ samanupassati.

31. Kathañ saññāya attānañ samanupassati?

Idh' ekacco sañkhāre . . . pe . . . vedanañ attato samanupassati; tassa evañ hoti 'Ayañ kho me attā, so kho pana me ayañ attā imāya saññāyāti' saññāya attānañ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi maṇi . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca ditṭhiyo.

Evañ saññāya attānañ samanupassati.

32. Kathañ sañkhāre attato samanupassati?

Idh' ekacco cakkhusamphassañ cetanañ . . . pe . . . manosamphassañ cetanañ attato samanupassati. Yā manosamphassajā cetanā . . . pe . . . advayañ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi telappadipassa . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca ditṭhiyo.

Evañ sañkhāre attato samanupassati.

33. Kathañ sañkhāravantañ attānañ samanupassati?

Idh' ekacco viññāṇañ . . . pe . . . saññañ attato samanupassati; tassa evañ hoti 'Ayañ kho me attā, so kho pana me ayañ attā imehi sañkhārehi sañkhāravā' ti sañkhāravantañ attānañ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi rukkho . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca ditṭhiyo.

Evañ sañkhāravantañ attānañ samanupassati.

34. Kathaṃ attani saṅkhāre samanupassati ?

Idh' ekacco viññāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . saññaṃ attato samanupassati; tassa evaṃ hoti 'Ayaṃ kho me attā, imasmiṃ ca pana attani ime saṅkhārā' ti attani saṅkhāre samanupassati. Seyyathāpi pupphaṃ . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo. Evaṃ attani saṅkhāre samanupassati.

35. Kathaṃ saṅkhāresu attānaṃ samanupassati ?

Idh' ekacco viññāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . saññaṃ attato samanupassati; tassa evaṃ hoti 'Ayaṃ kho me attā, so kho pana me ayaṃ attā imesu saṅkhāresūti' saṅkhāresu attānaṃ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi maṇi . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo.

Evaṃ saṅkhāresu attānaṃ samanupassati.

36. Kathaṃ viññāṇaṃ attato samanupassati ?

Idh' ekacco cakkhuvīññāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . manovīññāṇaṃ attato samanupassati. Yaṃ manovīññāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . advayaṃ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi telappadipassa . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo.

Evaṃ viññāṇaṃ attato samanupassati.

37. Kathaṃ viññāṇavantaṃ attānaṃ samanupassati ?

Idh' ekacco rūpaṃ . . . pe . . . saṅkhāre attato samanupassati; tassa evaṃ hoti 'Ayaṃ kho me attā, so kho pana me ayaṃ attā iminā viññāṇena viññāṇavā' ti viññāṇavantaṃ attānaṃ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi rukkho . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo.

Evaṃ viññāṇavantaṃ attānaṃ samanupassati.

38. Kathaṃ attani viññāṇaṃ samanupassati ?

Idh' ekacco rūpaṃ . . . pe . . . saṅkhāre attato samanupassati; tassa evaṃ hoti 'Ayaṃ kho me attā, imasmiṃ ca pana attani idaṃ viññāṇaṃ' ti attani viññāṇaṃ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi pupphaṃ . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo.

Evaṃ attani viññāṇaṃ samanupassati.

39. Kathaṃ viññāṇasmiṃ attānaṃ samanupassati ?

Idh' ekacco rūpaṃ . . . pe . . . saṅkhāre attato samanupassati; tassa evaṃ hoti 'Ayaṃ kho me attā, so kho pana me ayaṃ attā imasmiṃ viññāṇe' ti viññāṇa-

asmim̄ attānaṃ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi maṇi . . .
pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo.

Evaṃ viññāpasmiṃ attānaṃ samanupassati.

Attānudiṭṭhiyā imehi vīsatiyā ākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

40. Micchādiṭṭhiyā katamehi dasahākārehi abhiniveso
hoti ?

‘Natthi dinnan’ ti vatthum̄ evaṃvādo micchādiṭṭh-
ābhinivesaparāmāso¹ diṭṭhi: diṭṭhi na vatthum̄, vatthum̄ na
diṭṭhi; aññā diṭṭhi, aññaṃ vatthum̄; yā ca diṭṭhi yañ ca
vatthum̄ ayaṃ paṭhamā micchāvattukā micchādiṭṭhi,
micchādiṭṭhi diṭṭhivipatti . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na
ca diṭṭhiyo. ‘Natthi yiṭṭhan’ ti vatthum̄ . . . pe . . .
‘natthi hutan’ ti vatthum̄, ‘natthi sukatadukkatānaṃ
kammaṃ phalaṃ vipāko’ ti vatthum̄, ‘natthi ayaṃ loko’
ti vatthum̄, ‘natthi paro loko’ ti vatthum̄, ‘natthi mātā’
ti vatthum̄, ‘natthi pitā’ ti vatthum̄, ‘natthi sattā opapā-
tikā’ ti vatthum̄, ‘natthi loke samaṇabrāhmaṇā sammag-
gatā sammāpaṭipannā, ye imaṃ ca lokaṃ paraṃ ca lokaṃ
sayā abhiññā sacchikatvā pavedentī’ vatthum̄ evaṃvādo
micchādiṭṭhābhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi . . . pe . . . ayaṃ
dasamā² micchāvattukā micchādiṭṭhi, micchādiṭṭhi diṭṭhi-
vipatti . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo.
Micchādiṭṭhiyā imehi dasahākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

41. Sakkāyadiṭṭhiyā katamehi vīsatiyā ākārehi abhini-
veso hoti ?

Idha assutavā³ puthujjano ariyānaṃ adassāvī ariya-
dhammassa akovido ariyadhamme avinīto sappurisānaṃ
adassāvī sappurisadhammassa akovido sappurisadhamme
avinīto rūpaṃ attato samanupassati, rūpavantaṃ vā
attānaṃ, attani vā rūpaṃ, rūpasmiṃ vā attānaṃ,
vedanaṃ saññaṃ saṅkhāre viññāpaṃ attato samanupas-
sati, viññāṇavantaṃ vā attānaṃ, attani vā viññāpaṃ, viñ-
ñāpasmiṃ vā attānaṃ.

Kathaṃ rūpaṃ attato samanupassati ?

Idh’ ekacco paṭhavikasiṇaṃ . . . pe . . . odātakasiṇaṃ

¹ micchābhinivesa°, S. M.

² dasamicchāvattukā, S. M., dasavattukā, K.

³ asutavā, M.

attato samanupassati—'yaṃ odātakasiṇaṃ so ahaṃ, yo ahaṃ taṃ odātakasiṇaṃ' ti odātakasiṇaṃ ca attāṃ ca advayaṃ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi telappadipassa jhāyato . . . pe . . . evamevaṃ idh' ekacco odātakasiṇaṃ attato samanupassati. Abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi . . . pe . . . ayaṃ paṭhamā rūpavattukā sakkāyadiṭṭhi, sakkāyadiṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhi . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo. Evaṃ rūpaṃ attato samanupassati . . . pe . . . Sakkāyadiṭṭhiyā imehi vīsatiyā ākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

42. Sakkāyavattukāya sassatadiṭṭhiyā katamehi paṇṇarasahi ākārehi abhiniveso hoti ?

Idha assutavā puthujjano ariyānaṃ adassāvī . . . pe . . . sappurisadhamme avinito rūpavantaṃ vā attānaṃ attani vā rūpaṃ rūpasmim vā attānaṃ, vedanāvantaṃ vā attānaṃ, saññāvantaṃ vā attānaṃ, saṅkhāravantaṃ vā attānaṃ, viññāvantaṃ vā attānaṃ attani vā viññānaṃ viññānasmim vā attānaṃ.

Kathaṃ rūpavantaṃ attānaṃ samanupassati ?

Idh' ekacco vedanaṃ saññaṃ saṅkhāre viññānaṃ attato samanupassati; tassa evaṃ hoti 'Ayaṃ kho me attā, so kho pana me ayaṃ attā iminā rūpena rūpavā' ti rūpavantaṃ attānaṃ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi rukkho chāyā sampanno assa . . . pe . . . evamevaṃ idh' ekacco vedanaṃ . . . pe . . . ayaṃ paṭhamā sakkāyavattukā sassatadiṭṭhi, sassatadiṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhi . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo. Evaṃ rūpavantaṃ attānaṃ samanupassati . . . pe . . .

Sakkāyavattukāya sassatadiṭṭhiyā imehi paṇṇarasahi ākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

43. Sakkāyavattukāya ucchedadiṭṭhiyā katamehi pañcahi¹ ākārehi abhiniveso hoti ?

Idha assutavā puthujjano ariyānaṃ adassāvī . . . pe . . . sappurisadhamme avinito rūpaṃ attato samanupassati, vedanaṃ saññaṃ saṅkhāre viññānaṃ attato samanupassati.

Kathaṃ rūpaṃ attato samanupassati ?

¹ paṇṇarasahi, K.

Idh' ekacco paṭhavikasīṇaṃ . . . pe . . . odātakasīṇaṃ attato samanupassati—'yaṃ odātakasīṇaṃ so ahaṃ' . . . pe . . . advayaṃ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi telappadīpassa jhāyato . . . pe . . . ayaṃ paṭhamā sakkāyavattukā ucchedaditṭhi, ucchedaditṭhi micchādītṭhi . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca ditṭhiyo. Evaṃ rūpaṃ attato samanupassati . . . pe . . . Sakkāyavattukāya ucchedaditṭhiyā imehi pañcahi ākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

44. Antaggāhikāya ditṭhiyā katamehi pañāsāya ākārehi abhiniveso hoti?

'Sassato loko' ti antaggāhikāya ditṭhiyā katihākārehi abhiniveso hoti?

'Asassato loko' ti antaggāhikāya ditṭhiyā katihākārehi abhiniveso hoti?

'Antavā loko' ti antaggāhikāya ditṭhiyā, 'anantavā loko' ti antaggāhikāya ditṭhiyā, 'Taṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sarīraṃ' ti antaggāhikāya ditṭhiyā, 'Aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sarīraṃ' ti antaggāhikāya ditṭhiyā, 'Hoti Tathāgato paraṃ marañā' ti, 'Na hoti Tathāgato paraṃ marañā' ti, 'Hoti ca na ca hoti Tathāgato paraṃ marañā' ti, 'N'eva hoti na na hoti Tathāgato paraṃ marañā' ti antaggāhikāya ditṭhiyā katihākārehi abhiniveso hoti?

'Sassato loko' ti antaggāhikāya ditṭhiyā pañcahākārehi abhiniveso hoti . . . pe . . . 'N'eva hoti na na hoti Tathāgato paraṃ marañā' ti antaggāhikāya ditṭhiyā pañcahākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

45. 'Sassato loko' ti antaggāhikāya ditṭhiyā katamehi pañcahākārehi abhiniveso hoti?

'Rūpaṃ loko c'eva sassatañ cāti' abhinivesaparāmāso ditṭhi, tāya ditṭhiyā so anto gahito ti antaggāhikā ditṭhi. Ditṭhi na vatthum vatthum na ditṭhi, añña ditṭhi aññaṃ vatthum, yā ca ditṭhi yañ ca vatthum ayaṃ paṭhamā 'sassato loko' ti antaggāhikā ditṭhi, antaggāhikā ditṭhi micchādītṭhi . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca ditṭhiyo.

'Vedanā loko c'eva sassatā cāti' . . . pe . . . 'sañña, saṅkhārā, viññānaṃ loko c'eva sassatañ cāti' abhinivesaparāmāso ditṭhi, tāya ditṭhiyā so anto . . . pe . . . ayaṃ

pañcamī ‘sassato loko’ ti antaggāhikā diṭṭhi, antaggāhikā diṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhi . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo.

‘Sassato loko’ ti antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā imehi pañcahākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

46. ‘Asassato loko’ ti antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā katamehi pañcahākārehi abhiniveso hoti?

‘Rūpañ loko c’eva asassatañ cāti’ abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi, tāya diṭṭhiyā so anto gahito ti antaggāhikā diṭṭhi. Diṭṭhi na vatthum vatthum na diṭṭhi, aññā diṭṭhi aññañ vatthum, yā ca diṭṭhi yañ ca vatthum ayañ paṭhamā ‘Asassato loko’ ti antaggāhikā diṭṭhi, antaggāhikā diṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhi . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo.

‘Vedanā loko c’eva asassatā cāti’ . . . pe . . . ‘saññā, saṅkhārā, viññāpañ loko c’eva asassatañ cāti’ abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi, tāya diṭṭhiyā so anto . . . pe . . . ayañ pañcamī ‘Asassato loko’ ti antaggāhikā diṭṭhi, antaggāhikā diṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhi . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo.

‘Asassato loko’ ti antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā imehi pañcahākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

47. ‘Antavā loko’ ti antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā katamehi pañcahākārehi abhiniveso hoti?

Idh’ ekacco parittañ okāsañ nilakato pharati; tassa evañ hoti ‘Antavā ayañ loko parivaṭṭumo’¹ ti antasaññi hoti: ‘yañ pharati tañ vatthuñ c’eva loko ca, yena pharati so attā c’eva loko cāti’ abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi, tāya diṭṭhiyā so anto gahito ti antaggāhikā diṭṭhi. Diṭṭhi na vatthum . . . pe . . . ayañ paṭhamā ‘antavā loko’ ti antaggāhikā diṭṭhi . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo.

Idh’ ekacco parittañ okāsañ pītakato pharati, lohita-kato pharati, odātakato pharati, obhāsakato pharati; tassa evañ hoti . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo.

¹ vaṭṭumo, S.

‘Antavā loko’ ti antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā imehi pañca-hākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

48. ‘Anantavo loko’ ti antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā katamehi pañcahākārehi abhiniveso hoti ?

Idh’ ekacco vipulaṃ okāsaṃ nilakato pharati; tassa evaṃ hoti ‘Anantavā ayaṃ loko apariyanto’ ti anantasaññi hoti: yaṃ pharati . . . pe . . . ayaṃ paṭhamā ‘anantavā loko’ ti antaggāhikā diṭṭhi . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo.

Idh’ ekacco vipulaṃ okāsaṃ pītakato . . . pe . . . obhāsakato pharati; tassa evaṃ hoti . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo.

‘Anantavā loko’ ti antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā imehi pañca-hākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

49. ‘Taṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sarīraṃ’ ti antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā katamehi pañcahākārehi abhiniveso hoti ?

‘Rūpaṃ¹ jīvaṃ c’eva sarīraṃ ca, yaṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sarīraṃ . . . pe . . . ayaṃ paṭhamā ‘taṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sarīraṃ’ ti abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo. Vedanā, saññā, saṅkhārā, viññāṇaṃ jīvaṃ c’eva sarīraṃ ca, yaṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sarīraṃ . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo.

‘Taṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sarīraṃ’ ti antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā imehi pañcahākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

50. ‘Aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sarīraṃ’ ti antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā katamehi pañcahākārehi abhiniveso hoti ?

‘Rūpaṃ sarīraṃ na² jīvaṃ, jīvaṃ na sarīraṃ, aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sarīraṃ’ ti abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi . . . pe . . . ayaṃ paṭhamā ‘aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sarīraṃ’ ti antaggāhikā diṭṭhi . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo. Vedanā, saññā, saṅkhārā, viññāṇaṃ sarīraṃ na jīvaṃ, jīvaṃ na sarīraṃ . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo.

¹ M. has Tvaṃ rūpaṃ.

² S. omits na. K. has rūpaṃ sarīraṃ na jīvaṃ taṃ sarīraṃ.

‘Aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sarīraṃ’ ti antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā imehi pañcahākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

51. ‘Hoti Tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā’ ti antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā katamehi pañcahākārehi abhiniveso hoti ?

‘Rūpaṃ idh’ eva maraṇadhammaṃ, Tathāgato kāyassa bhedaṃ hoti pi tiṭṭhati pi uppajjati pi nibbattati pīti’ abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi . . . pe . . . ayaṃ paṭhamā ‘hoti Tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā’ ti antaggāhikā diṭṭhi . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo. Vedanā, saññā, saṅkhārā, viññānaṃ idh’ eva maraṇadhammaṃ . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo.

‘Hoti Tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā’ ti antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā imehi pañcahākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

52. ‘Na hoti Tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā’ ti antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā katamehi pañcahākārehi abhiniveso hoti ?

‘Rūpaṃ idh’ eva maraṇadhammaṃ, Tathāgato kāyassa bhedaṃ uccijjati vinassati, na hoti Tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā’ ti abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi . . . pe . . . ayaṃ paṭhamā ‘na hoti Tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā’ ti antaggāhikā diṭṭhi . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo. Vedanā, saññā, saṅkhārā, viññānaṃ idh’ eva maraṇadhammaṃ . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo.

‘Na hoti Tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā’ ti antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā imehi pañcahākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

53. ‘Hoti ca na ca hoti Tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā’ ti antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā katamehi pañcahākārehi abhiniveso hoti ?

‘Rūpaṃ idh’ eva maraṇadhammaṃ, Tathāgato kāyassa bhedaṃ hoti ca na ca hotīti’ abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi . . . pe . . . ayaṃ paṭhamā ‘hoti ca na ca hoti Tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā’ ti antaggāhikā diṭṭhi . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo. Vedanā, saññā, saṅkhārā, viññānaṃ idh’ eva maraṇadhammaṃ . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo.

‘Hoti ca na ca hoti Tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā’ ti antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā imehi pañcahākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

54. ‘N’eva hoti na na hoti Tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā’ ti

antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā katamehi pañcahākārehi abhiniveso hoti ?

‘Rūpaṃ idh’eva maraṇadhammaṃ,’ ‘Tathāgato kāyassa bheda hoti ca na ca hotīti’ abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi . . . pe . . . ayaṃ paṭhamā ‘n’eva hoti na na hoti Tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā’ ti antaggāhikā diṭṭhi . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo. Vedanā, saññā, saṅkhārā, viññāpaṃ idh’ eva maraṇadhammaṃ . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo.

‘Hoti ca na ca hoti Tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā’ ti antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā imehi pañcahākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

Antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā imehi paññāsāya ākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

55. Pubbantānudiṭṭhiyā katamehi aṭṭhārasahi ākārehi abhiniveso hoti ?

Cattāro sassatavādā, cattāro ekaccasassatikā, cattāro antānantikā, cattāro amarāvikkhepikā, dve adhiccasamuppannikā.

Pubbantānudiṭṭhiyā imehi aṭṭhārasahi ākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

56. Aparantānudiṭṭhiyā katamehi catucattālisāya ākārehi abhiniveso hoti ?

Soḷasa saññivādā, aṭṭha asaññivādā, aṭṭha nevasaññināsaññivādā, satta ucchedavādā, pañca diṭṭhadhammanibbānavādā.

Aparantānudiṭṭhiyā imehi catucattālisāya ākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

57. Saññojanikāya diṭṭhiyā katamehi aṭṭhārasahi ākārehi abhiniveso hoti ?

Yā diṭṭhi diṭṭhigataṃ diṭṭhigahanaṃ . . . pe . . . diṭṭhābhiniveso diṭṭhiparāmāso.

Saññojanikāya diṭṭhiyā imehi aṭṭhārasahi ākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

58. ‘Ahan’ ti mānavinibandhāya diṭṭhiyā katamehi aṭṭhārasahi ākārehi abhiniveso hoti ?

‘Cakkhum ahan’ ti abhinivesaparāmāso ‘ahan’ ti mānavinibandhā¹ diṭṭhi; diṭṭhi na vatthum . . . pe . . .

¹ ‘Cakkhum ahan’ ti mānavinibandhā diṭṭhi, S. K.

ayaṃ paṭhamā 'ahan' ti mānavinibandhā diṭṭhi, mānavinibandhā diṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhi . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo. 'Sotaṃ ahan' ti . . . pe . . . 'ghānaṃ, jivhā, kāyo, mano, rūpā, dhammā, cakkhuvīññāṇaṃ, manovīññāṇaṃ ahan' ti abhinivesaparāmāso 'ahan' ti mānavinibandhā diṭṭhi¹ . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo.

'Ahan' ti mānavinibandhāya diṭṭhiyā imehi aṭṭhārasahi ākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

59. 'Maman' ti mānavinibandhāya diṭṭhiyā katamehi aṭṭhārasahi ākārehi abhiniveso hoti?

'Cakkhuṃ maman' ti abhinivesaparāmāso 'maman' ti mānavinibandhā diṭṭhi; diṭṭhi na vatthuṃ . . . pe . . . ayaṃ paṭhamā 'maman' ti mānavinibandhā diṭṭhi, mānavinibandhā diṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhi . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo. 'Sotaṃ maman' ti . . . pe . . . 'ghānaṃ, jivhā, kāyo, mano, rūpā, dhammā, cakkhuvīññāṇaṃ, manovīññāṇaṃ maman' ti abhinivesaparāmāso 'maman' ti mānavinibandhā diṭṭhi . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo.

'Maman' ti mānavinibandhāya diṭṭhiyā imehi aṭṭhārasahi ākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

60. Attavādapaṭisaññuttāya diṭṭhiyā katamehi vīsatiyā ākārehi abhiniveso hoti?

Idha assutavā puthujjano ariyānaṃ adassāvī . . . pe . . . sappurisdhamme avinīto rūpaṃ attato samanupassati, rūpavantaṃ vā attānaṃ, attani vā rūpaṃ, rūpasmiṃ vā attānaṃ . . . pe . . . vedanaṃ, saññaṃ, saṅkhāre, viññāṇaṃ attato samanupassati, viññāṇavantaṃ vā attānaṃ, attani vā viññāṇaṃ, viññāṇasmiṃ vā attānaṃ . . . pe . . .

Kathaṃ rūpaṃ attato samanupassati?

Idh' ekacco paṭhavīkasiṇaṃ . . . pe . . . odātakasiṇaṃ attato samanupassati; 'yaṃ odātakasiṇaṃ, so ahaṃ' . . . pe . . . seyyathāpi telappadipassa jhāyato . . . pe . . . evamevaṃ idh' ekacco odātakasiṇaṃ attato samanupassati

¹ S. and K. here have the reading in the text.

. . . pe . . . ayaṃ paṭhamā rūpavattukā attavāda-
paṭisaññuttā diṭṭhi . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca
diṭṭhiyo. Evaṃ rūpaṃ attato samanupassati . . . pe . . .

Attavādapāṭisaññuttāya diṭṭhiyā imehi vīsatiyā ākārehi
abhiniveso hoti.

61. Lokavādapāṭisaññuttāya diṭṭhiyā katamehi aṭṭhahi
ākārehi abhiniveso hoti ?

‘Sassato attā ca loko cāti’ abhinivesaparāmāso lokavā-
dapāṭissaññuttā diṭṭhi; diṭṭhi na vatthum . . . pe . . .
imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo. ‘Asassato attā ca loko
cāti’ . . . pe . . . ‘sassato ca asassato ca attā ca loko
cāti’ . . . pe . . . ‘n’eva sassato nāsassato attā ca loko
cāti’ . . . pe . . . ‘antavā attā ca loko cāti’ . . . pe . . .
‘anantavā attā ca loko cāti’ . . . pe . . . ‘antavā ca anantavā
ca attā ca loko cāti’ . . . pe . . . ‘n’ev’ antavā nānantavā
attā ca loko cāti’ abhinivesaparāmāso lokavādapāṭisaññuttā
diṭṭhi; diṭṭhi na vatthum . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni
na ca diṭṭhiyo.

Lokavādapāṭisaññuttāya diṭṭhiyā imehi vīsatiyā ākārehi
abhiniveso hoti.

62. Olayanābhiniveso¹ bhavaditṭhi, atidhāvanābhiniveso²
vibhavaditṭhi; assādaditṭhiyā pañcatimsāya ākārehi abhi-
niveso kati bhavaditṭhiyo kati vibhavaditṭhiyo? Attānu-
ditṭhiyā vīsatiyā ākārehi abhiniveso kati bhavaditṭhiyo kati
vibhavaditṭhiyo? . . . pe . . . Lokavādapāṭisaññuttāya
diṭṭhiyā aṭṭhahi ākārehi abhiniveso kati bhavaditṭhiyo kati
vibhavaditṭhiyo?

Assādaditṭhiyā pañcatimsāya ākārehi abhiniveso siyā
bhavaditṭhiyo siyā vibhavaditṭhiyo; attānuditṭhiyā vīsati-
yā ākārehi abhiniveso pañnarasa bhavaditṭhiyo pañca
vibhavaditṭhiyo; micchādītṭhiyā dasahi ākārehi abhiniveso
sabbāvata vibhavaditṭhiyo; sakkāyaditṭhiyā vīsatiyā
ākārehi abhiniveso pañnarasa bhavaditṭhiyo pañca vib-
havaditṭhiyo; sakkāyavattukāya sassataditṭhiyā pañna-

¹ Olayanābhiniveso, S.

² abhibhāvanābhiniveso, S. and K. as v.l.

rasahi ākārehi abhiniveso sabbāvatā bhavaditthiyo ; sak-
kāyavatthukāya ucchedaditthiyā pañcahākārehi abhiniveso
sabbāvatā vibhavaditthiyo ; ‘sassato loko’ ti antaggāhikāya
ditthiyā pañcahākārehi abhiniveso sabbāvatā bhavadi-
tthiyo ; ‘asassato loko’ ti antaggāhikāya ditthiyā pañca-
hākārehi abhiniveso sabbāvatā vibhavaditthiyo ; ‘antavā
loko’ ti antaggāhikāya ditthiyā pañcahākārehi abhiniveso
siyā bhavaditthiyo siyā vibhavaditthiyo ; ‘anantavā loko’
ti antaggāhikāya ditthiyā pañcahākārehi abhiniveso siyā
bhavaditthiyo siyā vibhavaditthiyo ; ‘taṃ jīvaṃ taṃ
sarīraṃ’ ti antaggāhikāya ditthiyā pañcahākārehi abhi-
niveso sabbāvatā vibhavaditthiyo ; ‘aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ
sarīraṃ’ ti antaggāhikāya ditthiyā pañcahākārehi abhi-
niveso sabbāvatā bhavaditthiyo ; ‘hoti Tathāgato paraṃ
maraṇā’ ti antaggāhikāya ditthiyā pañcahākārehi abhi-
niveso sabbāvatā bhavaditthiyo ; ‘na hoti Tathāgato paraṃ
maraṇā’ ti antaggāhikāya ditthiyā pañcahākārehi abhi-
niveso sabbāvatā vibhavaditthiyo ; ‘hoti ca na ca hoti
Tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā’ ti antaggāhikāya ditthiyā pañca-
hākārehi abhiniveso siyā bhavaditthiyo siyā vibhavadit-
tthiyo ; ‘n’eva hoti na na hoti Tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā’ ti
antaggāhikāya ditthiyā pañcahākārehi abhiniveso siyā
bhavaditthiyo siyā vibhavaditthiyo ; pubbantānuditthiyā
atthārasahi ākārehi abhiniveso siyā bhavaditthiyo siyā
vibhavaditthiyo ; aparantānuditthiyā catucattālisāya ākā-
rehi abhiniveso siyā bhavaditthiyo siyā vibhavaditthiyo ;
saññojanikāya ditthiyā atthārasahi ākārehi abhiniveso siyā
bhavaditthiyo siyā vibhavaditthiyo ; ‘ahan’ ti mānavini-
bandhāya ditthiyā atthārasa ākārehi abhiniveso sabbāvatā
vibhavaditthiyo ; ‘maman’ ti mānavinibandhāya ditthiyā
atthārasa ākārehi abhiniveso sabbāvatā bhavaditthiyo ;
attavādapatisaññuttāya ditthiyā vīsatiyā ākārehi abhiniveso
paṇṇarasa bhavaditthiyo pañca vibhavaditthiyo ; lokavā-
dapatisaññuttāya ditthiyā atthahi ākārehi abhiniveso siyā
bhavaditthiyo siyā vibhavaditthiyo. Sabbāvatā ditthiyo
assādaditthiyo, sabbāvatā ditthiyo attānuditthiyo, sabbā-
vatā ditthiyo micchādītthiyo, sabbāvatā ditthiyo sakkāya-
ditthiyo, sabbāvatā ditthiyo antaggāhikā ditthiyo, sabbā-

vatā ditṭhiyo saññojanikā ditṭhiyo, attavādapaṭisaññuttā ditṭhiyo¹ bhavaditṭhiyo vibhavadiṭṭhiyo. Etaṃ dvayaṃ takkitā nissitā ye² tesāṃ nirodhamhi n'atthi ñāṇaṃ yatthāyaṃ³ loko viparitasaññī ti.

63. Dvīhi Bhikkhave ditṭhigatehi pariyuṭṭhitā devamanussā oliyanti eke, atidhāvanti eke, cakkhumanto ca passanti. Kathañ ca Bhikkhave oliyanti eke? Bhavārāmā Bhikkhave devamanussā bhavaratā bhavasammuditā, tesāṃ bhavanirodhāya dhamme desiyamāne cittaṃ na pakkhandati⁴ na pasidati⁵ na santiṭṭhati nādhimuccati. Evaṃ kho Bhikkhave oliyanti eke.

Kathaṃ ca Bhikkhave atidhāvanti eke? Bhaven' eva⁶ kho pan' eke aṭṭiyamānā⁷ harāyamānā jigucchamānā vibhavaṃ abhinandanti, 'yato kira bho ayaṃ attā kāyassa bheda ucchijjati vinassati na hoti paraṃ maraṇā' ti, etaṃ santaṃ ekaṃ paṇītaṃ yathābhavanti.⁸ Evaṃ kho Bhikkhave atidhāvanti eke.

Kathaṃ ca Bhikkhave cakkhumanto ca passanti? Idha Bhikkhave bhikkhu bhūtaṃ bhūtato passati, bhūtaṃ bhūtato disvā bhūtassa nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipanno hoti. Evaṃ kho Bhikkhave cakkhumanto ca passanti.

Yo bhūtaṃ bhūtato disvā bhūtassa ca atikkamaṃ yathābhūtedhimuccati bhavataṇhāparikkhayā, sa ve⁹ bhūtassa pariññā¹⁰ vītataṇho bhavābhavā bhūtassa vibhavā bhikkhu nāgacchati punabbhavan ti.

¹ M. has saññojanikā ditṭhiyo sabbāvata ditṭhiyo attavādapaṭisaññuttā ditṭhiyo bhavañ ca ditṭhiṃ vibhavañ ca ditṭhiṃ.

² se, M. S. has evaṃ dvāyaṃ tittikā ca nisitako ca va tesāṃ, &c.

³ yathāyaṃ, S.

⁴ pakkhandhati, M.

⁵ passidati, S. sampassidati, K.

⁶ bhavena, K.

⁷ attaliyamānā, S.

⁸ yāthāvanti, M. yathāvantani, S.

⁹ sace, K.

¹⁰ pariññāso, M. ; pariññāto so, K. ; pariññāyo, S.

64. Tayo puggalā vipannaditthī, tayo puggalā sampannaditthī.

Katame tayo puggalā vipannaditthī?

Titthiyo ca titthiyasāvako ca yo ca micchādītthiko ; ime tayo puggalā vipannaditthī.

Katame tayo puggalā sampannaditthī?

Tathāgato ca Tathāgatasāvako ca yo ca sammādītthiko ; ime tayo puggalā sampannaditthī.

Kodhano upanāhī ca pāpamakkhī ca yo naro vipannaditthi māyāvī taṃ jaññā 'vasalo' iti.¹
 akodhano anupanāhī amakkhī² suddhataṃ gato sampannaditthi medhāvī taṃ jaññā 'ariyo' itī.¹

65. Tisso vipannaditthiyo, tisso sampannaditthiyo.

Katamā tisso vipannaditthiyo?

'Etaṃ maman' ti vipannaditthi, 'Eso 'haṃ asmīti' vipannaditthi, 'Eso me attā' ti vipannaditthi.

Imā tisso vipannaditthiyo.

Katamā tisso sampannaditthiyo?

'N' etaṃ maman' ti sampannaditthi, 'N' eso 'haṃ asmīti' sampannaditthi, 'Na me so attā' ti sampannaditthi.

Imā tisso sampannaditthiyo.

66. 'Etaṃ maman' ti kā ditthi? Kati ditthiyo? Katamantānuggahitā tā ditthiyo?

'Eso 'haṃ asmīti' kā ditthi? Kati ditthiyo? Katamantānuggahitā tā ditthiyo?

'Eso me attā' ti kā ditthi? Kati ditthiyo? Katamantānuggahitā tā ditthiyo?

'Etaṃ maman' ti pubbantānuditthi, atthārassa ditthiyo, pubbantānuggahitā tā ditthiyo.

'Eso 'haṃ asmīti' aparantānuditthi, catucattālissa ditthiyo, aparantānuggahitā tā ditthiyo.

¹ imeti, K. ; cf. Sutta Nipāta, 116.

² visuddho, M. ; amakkhīsu Tathāgato, S. and K. as v.l.

'Eso me attā' ti vīsativatthukā attānudiṭṭhi, vīsativatthukā sakkāyadiṭṭhi, sakkāyadiṭṭhipamukhāni¹ dvāsatthi diṭṭhigatāni, pubbantāparantānuggahitā tā diṭṭhiyo.

68. Ye keci Bhikkhave mayi niṭṭhaṃ gatā, sabbe te diṭṭhisampannā; tesam² diṭṭhisampannānam² pañcannaṃ idha niṭṭhā pañcannaṃ idha vihāya niṭṭhā.

Katamesaṃ pañcannaṃ idha niṭṭhā? Sattakkhattu-paramassa kolaṅkolassa ekabijissa sakadāgāmiṃssa yo ca diṭṭhe va dhamme Arahā. Imesaṃ pañcannaṃ idha niṭṭhā.

Katamesaṃ pañcannaṃ idha vihāya niṭṭhā?

Antarāparinibbāyissa upahaccaparinibbāyissa asaṅkhāraparinibbāyissa sasaṅkhāraparinibbāyissa uddhaṃsotassa akaniṭṭhagāmino. Imesaṃ pañcannaṃ idha vihāya niṭṭhā.

69. Ye keci Bhikkhave mayi aveccapasannā, sabbe te sotāpannā; tesam² sotāpannānam² pañcannaṃ idha niṭṭhā, pañcannaṃ idha vihāya niṭṭhā.

Katamesaṃ pañcannaṃ idha niṭṭhā? Sattakkhattu-paramassa kolaṅkolassa ekabijissa sakadāgāmiṃssa yo ca diṭṭhe va dhamme Arahā. Imesaṃ pañcannaṃ idha niṭṭhā.

Katamesaṃ pañcannaṃ idha vihāya niṭṭhā? Antarāparinibbāyissa upahaccaparinibbāyissa asaṅkhāraparinibbāyissa sasaṅkhāraparinibbāyissa uddhaṃsotassa akaniṭṭhagāmino. Imesaṃ pañcannaṃ idha vihāya niṭṭhā.

Ye keci Bhikkhave mayi aveccapasannā, sabbe te sotāpannā; tesam sotāpannānam imesaṃ pañcannaṃ idha niṭṭhā, imesaṃ pañcannaṃ idha vihāya niṭṭhā.³

Diṭṭhikathā samattā.

¹ °pamukhena, K.; °samunena, S.

² K. omits.

³ niṭṭhā ti, K.

III. MAHĀVAGGE ĀNĀPĀNAKATHĀ.

1. SOLĀSAVATTHUKAṀ ānāpānasatisamādhim bhāvayato samādhikāni dve nāṇasatāni uppajjanti—at̥tha paripanthē¹ nāṇāni, at̥tha upakāre nāṇāni, at̥thārasa upakkilese nāṇāni, terasa vodāne nāṇāni, battimsaṃ satokārisu² nāṇāni, catuvīsati samādhivasena nāṇāni, dvesattati vipassanāvasena nāṇāni, at̥tha nibbidānāṇāni, at̥tha nibbidānulomañāṇāni, at̥tha nibbidāyapaṭipassaddhiñāṇāni, ekavīsati vimuttisukhe nāṇāni.

2. Katamāni at̥tha paripanthē' nāṇāni, at̥tha ca upakāre nāṇāni?

Kāmacchando samādhissa paripantho, nekkhammaṃ samādhissa upakāraṃ; byāpādo samādhissa paripantho, abyāpādo samādhissa upakāraṃ; thīnamiddhaṃ samādhissa paripantho, ālokasaññā samādhissa upakāraṃ; uddhaccaṃ samādhissa paripantho, avikkhepo samādhissa upakāraṃ; vicikicchā samādhissa paripantho, dhammavavatthānaṃ samādhissa upakāraṃ; avijjā samādhissa paripantho, nāṇaṃ samādhissa upakāraṃ; arati samādhissa paripantho, pāmojjaṃ samādhissa upakāraṃ; sabbe pi akusalā dhammā samādhissa paripantho, sabbe pi kusalā dhammā samādhissa upakāraṃ. Imāni at̥tha paripanthē nāṇāni, at̥tha ca upakāre nāṇāni.

Imehi solāsaḥi ākārehi uddhataṃ³ cittaṃ³ samuducittaṃ⁴ cittaṃ ekatte santiṭṭhati, nīvaraṇehi visujjhati.

¹ paribandhe, M.; paripanto, S. ² satokāriya, S. M.

³ uducitaṃ, M.; udupatacittaṃ, K., which gives uddhataṃ as v.l.

⁴ samuducitaṃ, M.; pamuducittaṃ, S.; samudupatacittaṃ, K., with samuducittaṃ as v.l.

3. Katame te ekattā ?

Nekhammaṃ ekattaṃ, abyāpādo ekattaṃ, ālokasaññā ekattaṃ, avikkhepo ekattaṃ, dhammavavatthānaṃ ekattaṃ, ñāṇaṃ ekattaṃ, pāmojjaṃ ekattaṃ, sabbe pi kusalā dhammā ekattā.

Katāme te nīvaraṇā ?

Kāmacchando nīvaraṇaṃ, byāpādo nīvaraṇaṃ, thīna-middhaṃ nīvaraṇaṃ, uddhaccaṃ nīvaraṇaṃ, vicikicchā nīvaraṇaṃ, avijjā nīvaraṇaṃ, arati nīvaraṇaṃ, sabbe pi akusalā dhammā nīvaraṇā.¹

4. 'Nīvaraṇā' ti. Ken' atthena nīvaraṇā ? Nīyānāvāraṇatthena nīvaraṇā.

Katame te niyyānā ?

Nekhammaṃ ariyānaṃ niyyānaṃ, tena ca nekkhammena ariyā niyyanti;² kāmacchando niyyānāvāraṇaṃ, tena ca kāmacchandena nivutattā. nekkhammaṃ ariyānaṃ niyyānaṃ na pajānātīti³ kāmacchando niyyānāvāraṇaṃ ; abyāpādo ariyānaṃ niyyānaṃ, tena ca abyāpādena ariyā niyyanti ; byāpādo niyyānāvāraṇaṃ, tena ca byāpādena nivutattā abyāpādaṃ ariyānaṃ niyyānaṃ na pajānātīti byāpādo niyyānāvāraṇaṃ ; ālokasaññā ariyānaṃ . . . pe . . . ariyā niyyanti, thīnamiddhaṃ niyyānāvāraṇaṃ . . . pe . . . niyyānāvāraṇaṃ ; avikkhepo ariyānaṃ . . . pe . . . ariyā niyyanti, uddhaccaṃ niyyānāvāraṇaṃ . . . pe . . . niyyānāvāraṇaṃ ; dhammavavatthānaṃ ariyānaṃ . . . pe . . . ariyā niyyanti, vicikicchā niyyānāvāraṇaṃ . . . pe . . . niyyānāvāraṇaṃ ; ñāṇaṃ ariyānaṃ . . . pe . . . ariyā niyyanti, avijjā niyyānāvāraṇaṃ . . . pe . . . niyyānāvāraṇaṃ ; pāmojjaṃ ariyānaṃ . . . pe . . . ariyā niyyanti, arati niyyānāvāraṇaṃ ; sabbe pi kusalā dhammā ariyānaṃ . . . pe . . . ariyā niyyanti, sabbe pi akusalā dhammā niyyānāvāraṇā . . . pe . . . niyyānāvāraṇā. Imehi ca pana nīvaraṇehi visuddhacittassa

¹ S. M. omit nīvaraṇā.

² niyyanti, S. K.

³ nappajānātīti, S. K.

soḷasavatthukaṃ ānāpānasatisamādhim bhāvayato khaṇi-
kasamodhānā.

5. Katame aṭṭhārasa upakkilesā uppajjanti ?

Assāsādimajjhapariyosānaṃ satiyā anugacchato ajjhat-
tavikkhepagataṃ cittaṃ samādhissa paripantho, passās-
ādimajjhapariyosānaṃ satiyā anugacchato bahiddhāvikk-
hepagataṃ cittaṃ samādhissa paripantho, assāsapaṭikaṅ-
khanā nikanti taṇhācariyā samādhissa paripantho, passā-
sapaṭikaṅkhanā nikanti taṇhācariyā samādhissa paripantho,
assāsenābhitunnassa¹ passāsapaṭilābhe mucchanā² samā-
dhissa paripantho, passāsenābhitunnassa³ assāsapaṭilābhe
mucchanā² samādhissa paripantho.

Anugacchanā ca assāsaṃ passāsaṃ anugacchanā
sati

ajjhattavikkhepā kaṅkhanā bahiddhāvikkhepapat-
thanā,

‘assāsenābhitunnassa passāsapaṭilābhe mucchanā
passāsenābhitunnassa assāsapaṭilābhe mucchanā,⁴
cha ete upakkilesā ānāpānasatisamādhissa
yehi vikkhepamānassa⁵ no ca⁶ cittaṃ vimuccati
vimokkhaṃ appajānantā te honti parapattiyā ti.

6. Nimittaṃ āvajjato assāse cittaṃ vikampati, samā-
dhissa paripantho,⁷ assāsaṃ āvajjato nimitte cittaṃ
vikampati, samādhissa paripantho; nimittaṃ āvajjato
passāse cittaṃ vikampati, samādhissa paripantho; passā-
saṃ āvajjato nimitte cittaṃ vikampati, samādhissa pari-
pantho; assāsaṃ āvajjato passāse cittaṃ vikampati, samā-
dhissa paripantho; passāsaṃ āvajjato assāse cittaṃ
vikampati, samādhissa paripantho.

¹ asāsenāti kucchinnassa, S.

² samucchinnā, S. and K. as v.l.

³ pasesenābhitunnassa, S.

⁴ K. omits these two lines.

⁵ vikampa°, K.; avikkhepa°, S.

⁶ ce, K.

⁷ paribandho, M., always.

Nimittam āvajjamānassa assāse vikkhipate¹ mano
 assāsam āvajjamānassa nimitte cittaṃ vikampati,
 nimittam āvajjamānassa passāse vikkhipate mano
 passāsam āvajjamānassa nimitte cittaṃ vikampati,
 assāsam āvajjamānassa passāse vikkhipate mano
 passāsam āvajjamānassa assāse cittaṃ vikampati,
 cha ete uppakilesā ānāpānasatisamādhissa
 yehi vikkhepamānassa² no ca³ cittaṃ vimuccati
 vimokkham appajānantā te honti parapattiyā ti.

7. Atitānudhāvanam cittaṃ vikkhepānupatitam samā-
 dhissa paripantho,⁴ anāgatapaṭikaṅkhanam cittaṃ vik-
 khambhitam⁵ samādhissa paripantho, līnam cittaṃ kosaj-
 jānupatitam samādhissa paripantho, atipaggahitam cittaṃ
 uddhaccānupatitam samādhissa paripantho, abhinatam⁶
 cittaṃ rāgānupatitam samādhissa paripantho, apanatam⁷
 cittaṃ byāpādānupatitam samādhissa paripantho.

Atitānudhāvanam cittaṃ anāgatapaṭikaṅkhanam
 līnam
 atipaggahitam abhiññātam⁶ apaññātam⁷ cittaṃ na
 samādhiyati,
 cha ete upakkilesā ānāpānasatisamādhissa
 yehi upakkiliṭṭhasaṅkappo adhicittaṃ nappajā-
 nātīti.

8. Assāsādimajjhāpariyosānam satiyā anugacchato aj-
 jhattam vikkhepagatena cittena kāyo pi cittaṃ pi sāraddhā
 ca honti iñjitā ca phanditā ca, passāsādimajjhāpariyosānam
 satiyā anugacchato bahiddhā vikkhepagatena cittena kāyo
 pi . . . pe . . . phanditā ca, assāsapaṭikaṅkhanāya nikan-
 tiyā taṇhācariyāya kāyo pi . . . pe . . . phanditā ca, passā-
 sapaṭikaṅkhanāya nikantiyā taṇhācariyāya kāyo pi . . . pe

¹ vikkhepate, S. ; vikkhippate, K.

² vikampa°, K. ; vikkhamba°, S.

³ ce, K. ⁴ paribandho, M., always.

⁵ vikampitam, M. K.

⁶ abhinatam, S. and K. as v.l.

⁷ apagatam, S. ; apanatam, K. as v.l.

. . . phanditā ca, assāsenābhitunnassa passāsapaṭilābhe mucchitattā¹ kāyo pi . . . pe . . . phanditā ca, passāsenābhitunnassa assāsapaṭilābhe mucchitattā kāyo pi . . . pe . . . phanditā ca, nimittam āvajjato assāse cittaṃ vikampitattā kāyo pi . . . pe . . . phanditā ca, assāsam āvajjato nimitte cittaṃ vikampitattā kāyo pi . . . pe . . . phanditā ca, nimittam āvajjato passāse cittaṃ vikampitattā kāyo pi . . . pe . . . phanditā ca, passāsam āvajjato nimitte cittaṃ vikampitattā kāyo pi . . . pe . . . phanditā ca, assāsam āvajjato passāse cittaṃ vikampitattā kāyo pi . . . pe . . . phanditā ca, passāsam āvajjato assāse cittaṃ vikampitattā kāyo pi . . . pe . . . phanditā ca, atitānudhāvanena cittaṃ vikkhepānupātitaṃ kāyo pi . . . pe . . . phanditā ca, anāgatapaṭikaṅkhanena² cittaṃ vikkhambhitaṃ³ kāyo pi . . . pe . . . phanditā ca, linena cittaṃ kosajjānupātitaṃ kāyo pi . . . pe . . . phanditā ca, atipaggahitaṃ cittaṃ uddhaccānupātitaṃ kāyo pi . . . pe . . . phanditā ca, abhiṇatena cittaṃ rāgānupātitaṃ kāyo pi . . . pe . . . phanditā ca, apaṇatena cittaṃ byāpādānupātitaṃ kāyo pi . . . pe . . . phanditā ca.

Ānāpānasati yassa aparipuṇṇā⁴ abhāvītā
kāyo pi iñjito hoti cittaṃ pi hoti iñjitaṃ
kāyo pi phandito hoti cittaṃ pi hoti phanditaṃ.
Ānāpānasati yassa paripuṇṇā subhavītā
kāyo pi aniñjito hoti cittaṃ pi hoti aniñjitaṃ
kāyo pi aphaṇdito hoti cittaṃ pi hoti aphaṇditaṃ ti.

Tehi ca pana nīvaraṇehi visuddhacittassa soḷasavatthukaṃ ānāpānasatisamādhim bhāvayato khaṇikasamodhānā ime aṭṭhārasa upakkilesā uppajanti.

9. Katamāni terasa vodāne ñāṇāni?

Atitānudhāvanam cittaṃ vikkhepānupātitaṃ, tam vivajjayitvā ekaṭṭhāne samādahati; evaṃ pi cittaṃ na vikkhepaṃ gacchati. Anāgatapaṭikaṅkhanam cittaṃ vikkham-

¹ mucchanattā, K. as v.l.

² pātikaṅkhena, K.

³ vikampitena, M. K. as v.l.

⁴ paripuṇṇā, S. M.

bhitam,¹ tam vivajjayitvā tatth' eva adhimoceti; evam pi cittaṃ na vikkhepaṃ gacchati. Līnaṃ cittaṃ kosajjānupatitaṃ, tam paggaṇhitvā kosajjaṃ pajahati; evam pi cittaṃ na vikkhepaṃ gacchati. Atipaggahitaṃ cittaṃ uddhaccānupatitaṃ, tam niggaṇhitvā² uddhaccaṃ pajahati; evam pi cittaṃ na vikkhepaṃ gacchati. Abhiṇataṃ cittaṃ rāgaṇupatitaṃ, tam sampajāno hutvā rāgaṃ pajahati; evam pi cittaṃ na vikkhepaṃ gacchati. Apanataṃ cittaṃ byāpādānupatitaṃ, tam sampajāno hutvā byāpādaṃ pajahati; evam pi cittaṃ na vikkhepaṃ gacchati. Imehi chahi ṭhānehi parisuddhaṃ cittaṃ pariyodātaṃ ekatagataṃ hoti.

10. Katame te ekattā? Dānavossaggupaṭṭhānekattaṃ³ samathanimittupaṭṭhānekattaṃ vāyalakkaṇupaṭṭhānekattaṃ nirodhupaṭṭhānekattaṃ, dānavossaggupaṭṭhānekattaṃ cāgādhimuttānaṃ, samathanimittupaṭṭhānekattaṃ ca adhicittamanuyuttānaṃ, vāyalakkaṇupaṭṭhānekattaṃ ca vipassakānaṃ, nirodhupaṭṭhānekattaṃ ca ariyapuggalānaṃ. Imehi catūhi ṭhānehi ekatagataṃ cittaṃ paṭipadāvisuddhipasannaṃ⁴ c'eva hoti upekkhānubrūhitaṃ ca nāṇena ca sampahaṃsitaṃ.

11. Paṭhamassa jhānassa ko ādi, kiṃ majjhe, kiṃ pariyosānaṃ?

Paṭhamassa jhānassa paṭipadāvisuddhi ādi, upekkhānubrūhanā majjhe, sampahaṃsanā pariyosānaṃ.

12. Paṭhamassa jhānassa paṭipadāvisuddhi ādi: ādissa kati lakkhaṇāni?

Ādissa tiṇi lakkhaṇāni: yo tassa paripantho⁵ tato cittaṃ visujjhati, visuddhattā cittaṃ majjhimaṃ samathanimittaṃ paṭipajjati, paṭipannattā tattha cittaṃ pakkhandati, yaṃ ca paripanthato⁶ cittaṃ visujjhati, yaṃ ca visuddhattā cittaṃ majjhimaṃ samathanimittaṃ paṭipajjati, yaṃ ca paṭipannattā tattha cittaṃ pakkhandati. Paṭha-

¹ vikampitaṃ, M. K. as v.l.

² viniggaṇhitvā, M.; paggaṇhitvā, S.

³ dānavosagg°, M.

⁴ °pakkhandañ c'eva, M.; °pakkhandhañ c'esa, S.

⁵ paribandho, S. M. ⁶ paññāpanato, S.

massa jhānassa paṭipadāvisuddhi ādi : ādissa imāni tīṇi lakkhaṇāni. Tena vuccati paṭhamam jhānam ādikalyāṇaṇ c'eva hoti lakkhaṇasampannaṇ ca.

13. Paṭhamassa jhānassa upekkhānubrūhanā majjhe : majjhassa kati lakkhaṇāni ?

Majjhassa tīṇi lakkhaṇāni : visuddham cittaṃ ajjhupakkhati, samathapaṭipannaṃ ajjhupakkhati, ekattupaṭṭhānam ajjhupakkhati, yaṇ ca visuddham cittaṃ ajjhupakkhati, yaṇ ca samathapaṭipannaṃ ajjhupakkhati, yaṇ ca ekattupaṭṭhānam ajjhupakkhati. Paṭhamassa jhānassa upekkhānubrūhanā majjhe : majjhassa imāni tīṇi lakkhaṇāni. Tena vuccati paṭhamam jhānam majjhakalyāṇaṇ c'eva hoti lakkhaṇasampannaṇ ca.

14. Paṭhamassa jhānassa sampahaṃsanā pariyoṣānam : pariyoṣānassa kati lakkhaṇāni ?

Pariyoṣānassa cattāri lakkhaṇāni : tattha jātānam dhammānam anativattanatṭhena sampahaṃsanā, indriyānam ekarasatṭhena sampahaṃsanā, tadupagaviriyavāhanaṭṭhena sampahaṃsanā, āsevanatṭhena sampahaṃsanā. Paṭhamassa jhānassa sampahaṃsanā pariyoṣānam : pariyoṣānassa imāni cattāri lakkhaṇāni. Tena vuccati paṭhamam jhānam pariyoṣānakalyāṇaṇ c'eva hoti lakkhaṇasampannaṇ ca. Evaṃ tivattagataṃ cittaṃ tividhakalyāṇakam dasalakkhaṇasampannaṃ, vitakkasampannaṇ c'eva hoti vicārasampannaṇ ca pītisampannaṇ ca sukhasampannaṇ ca cittassa adhiṭṭhānasampannaṇ ca saddhāsampannaṇ ca viriyasampannaṇ ca satisampannaṇ ca samādhisampannaṇ ca paññāsampannaṇ ca.

15. Dutiyassa jhānassa ko ādi, kiṃ majjhe, kiṃ pariyoṣānam ?

Dutiyassa jhānassa paṭipadāvisuddhi ādi, upekkhānubrūhanā majjhe, sampahaṃsanā pariyoṣānam . . . pe . . . Evaṃ tivattagataṃ cittaṃ tividhakalyāṇakam dasalakkhaṇasampannaṃ, pītisampannaṇ¹ c'eva hoti sukhasampannaṇ c'eva cittassa adhiṭṭhānasampannaṇ ca . . . pe . . . paññāsampannaṇ ca.

¹ K. inserts vicārasampannaṇ c'eva before pītisampannaṇ c'eva.

Tatīyassa jhānassa ko ādi, kiṃ magge, kiṃ pariyoṣānaṃ ? ... pe ... Evaṃ tivattagataṃ cittaṃ tivīdhakalyāṇakaṃ dasalakkhaṇasampannaṃ, sukhāsampannaṃ c'eva hoti cittaṃ adhiṭṭhānasampannaṃ ca ... pe ... paññāsampannaṃ ca. Catutthassa jhānassa ko ādi, kiṃ majjhe, kiṃ pariyoṣānaṃ ? ... pe ... Evaṃ tivattagataṃ cittaṃ tivīdhakalyāṇakaṃ dasalakkhaṇasampannaṃ, upekkhāsampannaṃ c'eva hoti cittaṃ adhiṭṭhānasampannaṃ ca ... pe ... paññāsampannaṃ ca.

16. Ākāsaṇācāyatanasamāpattiyā, viññāṇācāyatanasamāpattiyā, ākiñcaṇñāyatanasamāpattiyā, nevaṣaṇñānāsaṇñāyatanasamāpattiyā ko ādi, kiṃ majjhe, kiṃ pariyoṣānaṃ ? ... pe ... Evaṃ tivattagataṃ cittaṃ tivīdhakalyāṇakaṃ dasalakkhaṇasampannaṃ, upekkhāsampannaṃ c'eva hoti cittaṃ adhiṭṭhānasampannaṃ ca ... pe ... paññāsampannaṃ ca.

17. Aniccānupassanāya ko ādi, kiṃ majjhe, kiṃ pariyoṣānaṃ ? ... pe ... Evaṃ tivattagataṃ cittaṃ tivīdhakalyāṇakaṃ dasalakkhaṇasampannaṃ, vitakkasampannaṃ c'eva hoti ... pe ... paññāsampannaṃ ca.

Dukkhānupassanāya ... pe ... anattānupassanāya, nibbidānupassanāya, virāgānupassanāya, nirodhānupassanāya, paṭinissaggānupassanāya, khayānupassanāya, vāyānupassanāya, vipariṇāmānupassanāya, animittānupassanāya, appaṇihitānupassanāya, suññānupassanāya, adhi-paññādhammavipassanāya, yathābhūtañānadassanāya, ādinavānupassanāya, paṭisaṅkhānupassanāya, vivaṭṭānānupassanāya, sotāpattimaggassa, sakadāgāmimaggassa, anāgāmimaggassa, Arahattamaggassa ko ādi, kiṃ majjhe, kiṃ pariyoṣānaṃ ?

Arahattamaggassa paṭipadāvisuddhi ādi, upekkhānubrūhanā majjhe, sampahaṃsanā pariyoṣānaṃ.

18. Arahattamaggassa paṭipadāvisuddhi ādi : ādissa kati lakkhaṇāni ?

Ādissa tīṇi lakkhaṇāni : yo tassa paripantho¹ tato cittaṃ visujjhati, visuddhattā cittaṃ majjhimāṃ samathani-mittāṃ paṭipajjati, paṭipannattā tattha cittaṃ paṅkhan-

¹ paribandho, S. M.

dati ; yañ ca paripanthato¹ cittañ visujjhati, yañ ca visudhatañ cittañ majjhimam samathanimittam paṭipajjati, yañ ca paṭipannatañ tattha cittañ pakkhandati. Arahattamaggassa paṭipadāvisuddhi ādi : ādissa imāni tiṇi lakkhaṇāni. Tena vuccati Arahattamaggo ādikalyāṇo c'eva hoti lakkhaṇasampanno ca.

19. Arahattamaggassa upekkhānubrūhanā majjhe : majjhassa kati lakkhaṇāni ?

Majjhassa tiṇi lakkhaṇāni : visuddham cittañ ajjupekkhati, samathapaṭipannam ajjupekkhati, ekattupaṭṭhānam ajjupekkhati, yañ ca visuddham cittañ ajjupekkhati, yañ ca samathapaṭipannam ajjupekkhati, yañ ca ekattupaṭṭhānam ajjupekkhati. Arahattamaggassa upekkhānubrūhanā majjhe : majjhassa imāni tiṇi lakkhaṇāni. Tena vuccati Arahattamaggo majjhakalyāṇo c'eva hoti lakkhaṇasampanno ca.

20. Arahattamaggassa sampahaṃsanā pariyoṣānam : pariyoṣānassa kati lakkhaṇāni ?

Pariyoṣānassa cattāri lakkhaṇāni : tattha jātānam dhammānam anativattanatṭhena sampahaṃsanā, indriyānam ekarasatṭhena sampahaṃsanā, tadupagavirivayāhanatṭhena sampahaṃsanā, āsevanatṭhena sampahaṃsanā. Arahattamaggassa sampahaṃsanā pariyoṣānam : pariyoṣānassa imāni cattāri lakkhaṇāni. Tena vuccati Arahattamaggo pariyoṣānakalyāṇo c'eva hoti lakkhaṇasampanno ca. Evañ tivattagatañ cittañ tividhakālyāṇakañ dasalakkhaṇasampanno, vitakkasampannañ c'eva hoti vicārasampannañ ca pītisampannañ ca sukhasampannañ ca cittassa adhiṭṭhānasampannañ ca saddhāsampannañ ca viriyasampannañ ca satisampannañ ca samādhisampannañ ca paññāsampannañ ca.

21. Nimittañ assāsapassāsā anārammaṇā-m-ekacittassa² ajānato ca³ tayo dhamme bhāvanā n'upaḷabbhati,

¹ paññāpanato, S.

² anārammaṇamekacittassa, K.; anārammaṇam ekassa cittassa, S.

³ S. omits.

nimittam assāsapassāsā anārammaṇā-m-ekacittassa¹
jānato ca tayo dhamme bhāvanā upalabbhatīti.

22. Katham ime tayo dhammā ekacittassa ārammaṇā
na honti, na c'ime tayo dhammā aviditā honti, na ca cittaṃ
vikkhepaṃ gacchati, padhānaṃ ca paññāyati, payogaṃ
ca sādheti, visesaṃ adhigacchati?

Seyyathāpi rukkho same bhūmibhāge nikkhitto, tame-
naṃ puriso kakacena chindeyya, rukkhe phuṭṭhakakaca-
dantānaṃ vasena purisassa satī upaṭṭhitā hotī, na āgate
vā gate vā kakacadante manasikarotī, na āgatā vā gatā
vā kakacadantā aviditā honti, padhānaṃ ca paññāyati,
payogaṃ ca sādheti, visesaṃ adhigacchati²: yathā rukkho
same bhūmibhāge nikkhitto, evaṃ upanibandhanā nimit-
taṃ, yathā kakacadantā evaṃ assāsapassāsā, yathā rukkhe
phuṭṭhakakacadantānaṃ vasena purisassa satī upaṭṭhitā
hotī, na āgate vā gate vā kakacadante manasikarotī, na
āgatā vā gatā vā kakacadantā aviditā honti, padhānaṃ
ca paññāyati, payogaṃ ca sādheti, visesaṃ adhigacchati—
evamevaṃ bhikkhū nāsikagge vā mukhanimutte vā satīṃ
upaṭṭhāpetvā nisinno hotī, na āgate vā gate vā assāsa-
passāse manasikarotī, na āgatā vā gatā vā assāsapassāsā
aviditā honti, padhānaṃ ca paññāyati, payogaṃ ca sādheti,
visesaṃ adhigacchati.³

23. Katamaṃ padhānaṃ?

Āraddhaviriyassa kāyo pi cittaṃ pi kammaniyaṃ hotī;
idaṃ padhānaṃ.

Katamo payogo?

Āraddhaviriyassa uppekilesā pahīyanti, vitakkā vūpasa-
manti; yaṃ payogo.

Katamo viseso?

Āraddhaviriyassa saññojanā pahīyanti, anusayā byanti-
honti⁴; yaṃ viseso.

Evaṃ ime tayo dhammā ekacittassa ārammaṇā na

¹ ārammaṇā me cittassa, S.

² S. M. omit visesaṃ adhigacchati.

³ S. M. add padhānaṃ ca.

⁴ papanti hotī, S.; byāsanti, K.

honti, na c'ime tayo dhammā aviditā honti, na ca cittaṃ vikkhepaṃ gacchati padhānaṃ ca paññāyati payogaṃ ca sādheti viśesaṃ adhigacchati.

24. Ānāpānasati yassa paripuṇṇā subhāvitā
anupubbaṃ paricitā yathā Buddhena desitā,
so imaṃ lokaṃ pabhāseti abbhā mutto va candimā ti.¹
'Ānan' ti. Assāso no passāso. 'Apānan' ti. Passāso

no assāso.

Assāsavasena upatthānaṃ sati, passāsavasena upatthānaṃ sati: yo assasati² tass' upatthāti, yo passasati tass' upatthāti.

'Paripuṇṇā' ti. Pariggahaṭṭhena paripuṇṇā, parivāraṭṭhena paripuṇṇā, paripūraṭṭhena paripuṇṇā.

'Subhāvitā' ti. Catasso bhāvanā: tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattaṇṭhena bhāvanā, indriyānaṃ ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā, tadupagaviriyavāhanaṭṭhena bhāvanā, āsevanatṭhena bhāvanā. Tass' ime cattāro bhāvanatṭhā yānikatā honti vatthukatā anuṭṭhitā paricitā susamāradhā.

25. 'Yānikatā' ti. Yattha yattha ākaṅkhati, tattha tattha vasipatto hoti balappatto vesārajjappatto, tassa te dhammā āvajjanappaṭibandhā honti ākaṅkhanappaṭibandhā manasikārappaṭibandhā cattuppādapappaṭibandhā: tena vuccati 'Yānikatā' ti.

'Vatthukatā' ti. Yasmiṃ yasmiṃ vatthusmiṃ cittaṃ svādhiṭṭhitā hoti, tasmिṃ tasmिṃ vatthusmiṃ sati supatiṭṭhitā³ hoti; yasmiṃ yasmiṃ vā pana vatthusmiṃ sati supatiṭṭhitā³ hoti, tasmिṃ tasmिṃ vatthusmiṃ cittaṃ svādhiṭṭhitā hoti: tena vuccati 'Vatthukatā' ti.

'Anuṭṭhitā' ti.⁴ Yena yena cittaṃ abhinīharati, tena tena sati anuparivattati; yena yena vā pana sati anuparivattati, tena tena cittaṃ abhinīharati: tena vuccati 'Anuṭṭhitā' ti.

'Paricitā' ti. Pariggahaṭṭhena paricitā parivāraṭṭhena paricitā paripūraṭṭhena paricitā; satiyaṃ pariggaṇhanto

¹ cf. Dhammapada, 174.

² assāsati, S., K.

³ supatṭhitā, M.

⁴ M. inserts vatthusmiṃ before yena.

jināti pāpake akusale dhamme : tena vuccati ' Paricita ' ti.¹

' Susamāradhā ' ti. Cattāro susamāradhā : tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanatthēna susamāradhā, indriyānaṃ ekarasatthēna susamāradhā, tadupagaviriya-vāhanatthēna susamāradhā, tappaccanikānaṃ kilesānaṃ susamugghātattā² susamāradhā.

' Susamaṃ ' ti. Atthi samaṃ, atthi susamaṃ.

Katamaṃ samaṃ ? Ye tattha jātā anavajjā kusalā byādhipakkhiyā, idaṃ samaṃ. Katamaṃ susamaṃ ? Yaṃ tesam tesam dhammānaṃ ārammaṇaṃ nirodho nibbānaṃ, idaṃ susamaṃ. Iti idaṃ ca samaṃ idaṃ ca³ susamaṃ fiātaṃ hoti iṭṭhaṃ viditaṃ sacchikataṃ phassitaṃ paññāya, āradhāṃ hoti viriyaṃ asallīnaṃ, upatthitā sati apamuṭṭhā,⁴ passaddho kāyo asāradhho,⁵ samāhitaṃ cittaṃ ekaggaṃ : tena vuccati ' Susamāradhā ' ti.

26. ' Anupubbaṃ paricita ' ti. Dīghaṃ assāsavasena purimā purimā paricita, pacchimaṃ pacchimaṃ anuparicita ; dīghaṃ passāsavasena purimā purimā paricita, pacchimaṃ pacchimaṃ anuparicita ; rassaṃ assāsavasena purimā purimā paricita, pacchimaṃ pacchimaṃ anuparicita ; rassaṃ passāsavasena purimā purimā paricita, pacchimaṃ pacchimaṃ anuparicita . . . pe . . . paṭinissaggānupassī assāsavasena purimā purimā paricita, pacchimaṃ pacchimaṃ anuparicita ; paṭinissaggānupassī passāsavasena purimā purimā paricita, pacchimaṃ pacchimaṃ anuparicita ; Sabbā pi soḷasa-vatthukā ānāpānasatiyo aññamaññaṃ paricita c'eva honti anuparicita ca : tena vuccati ' Anupubbaṃ paricita ' ti.

27. ' Yathā ' ti. Dasa yathatthā : attadamathattho yathattho, attasamathattho yathattho, attaparinibbāpanattho yathattho, abhiññattho yathattho, pariññattho yathattho, pahānattho yathattho, bhāvanattho yathattho,

¹ akusale dhamme paricita, S. M.

² susamuhātattā, M. ; samugghātattā, S.

³ K. omits idaṃ ca.

⁴ asammuttā, M. ; sammuttā, S.

⁵ āradhho, K.

sacchikiriyattho yathattho, saccābhisamayattho yathattho, nirodhe patitthāpakattho yathattho.

28. 'Buddho' ti. Yo so Bhagavā sayambhū anācariyako Buddhhe ananussutesu dhammesu sāmaññam saccāni abhisambujjhati tattha ca sabbaññutaṃ patto balesu ca vasibhāvaṃ.

'Buddho' ti. Ken' atthena Buddho? 'Bujjhita saccānīti' Buddho, bodhetā¹ pajāyāti Buddho, sabbaññutāya Buddho, sabbadassāvitāya Buddho, anaññaneyyatāya Buddho, visavitāya² Buddho, khināsavasañkhātena Buddho, nirupadhisañkhātena³ Buddho, 'ekantavitarāgo' ti Buddho, 'ekantavitadoso' ti Buddho, 'ekantavitamoho' ti Buddho, 'ekantanikkilesa' ti Buddho, 'ekāyanamaggam gato' ti Buddho, 'eko anuttaram sammāsambodhim abhisambuddho' ti Buddho, abuddhivihatattā buddhipaṭilābhā Buddho.

'Buddho' ti. N'etaṃ nāmaññam mātaraṃ kataṃ, na pitaraṃ kataṃ, na bhātarā kataṃ, na bhaginiyā kataṃ, na mittāmaccehi kataṃ, na ñātisālohitehi kataṃ, na samaṇabrāhmaṇehi kataṃ, na devatāhi kataṃ; vimokkhaṅtikam etaṃ Buddhānaṃ Bhagavantānaṃ Bodhiyā mūle saha sabbaññutaññassa paṭilābhā sacchikā paññatti, yadidaṃ Buddho ti.

29. 'Desitā' ti. Attadamathattho yathattho yathā Buddhena desito, attasamathattho yathattho yathā Buddhena desito, attaparinibbāpanattho yathattho yathā Buddhena desito . . . pe . . . nirodhe patitthāpakattho yathattho yathā Buddhena desito, so hi⁴ gahattho vā hoti pabajjito vā.

'Loko' ti. Khandhaloko dhātuloko āyatanaṅgaloko vipattibhavaloko vipattisambhavaloko sampattibhavaloko sampattisambhavaloko. Eko loko: sabbe sattā āharaṅgikā . . . pe . . . atthārasa lokā: atthārasa dhātuyo.

30. 'Pabhāsetiti.' Attadamathattham yathattham abhi-

¹ bodhento, K.

² visatitāya, K.

³ nirūpalepasāñkh°, M.; nirupakkilesasāñkh°, K.

⁴ so ti, M.; hoti, K.

sambuddhattā so imaṃ lokam obhāseti bhāseti¹ pabhāseti, attasamathatṭham yathatṭham abhisambuddhattā so imaṃ lokam obhāseti bhāseti² pabhāseti, attaparinibbāpanatṭham yathatṭham abhisambuddhattā so imaṃ lokam obhāseti bhāseti pabhāseti . . . pe . . . nirodhe patiṭṭhāpakatṭham yathatṭham abhisambuddhattā so imaṃ lokam obhāseti bhāseti pabhāseti.

31. 'Abbhā mutto va candimā' ti. Yathā abbhā evaṃ kilesā, yathā cando evaṃ ariyañāṇam, yathā candimā devamutto evaṃ bhikkhu, yathā cando abbhā mutto mahiyā³ mutto⁴ dhūmarajā mutto rāhugahaṇā⁵ vippamutto bhāseti⁶ ca tapati⁶ ca virocati⁶ ca, evameva bhikkhu sabbakilesehi vippamutto bhāseti ca tapati ca virocati ca; tena vuccati 'Abbhā mutto va candimā' ti.

Imāni terasa vodāne ñāṇāni.

B h ā ṇ a v ā r a ṃ .

32. Katamāni battimsa satokārisu ñāṇāni⁷?

Idha bhikkhu araṇṇagato vā rukkhamūlagato vā suññagāragato vā nisidati pallaṅkam ābhujitvā ujum kāyam paṇidhaya parimukham satim upatṭhapetvā. So sato vā assasati sato passasati, dīgham vā assasanto 'dīgham assasāmīti' pajānāti, dīgham vā passasanto 'dīgham passasāmīti' pajānāti, rassam vā assasanto 'rassam assasāmīti' pajānāti, rassam vā passasanto 'rassam passasāmīti' pajānāti, 'sabbakāyapaṭisaṃvedī assasissāmīti' sikkhati, 'sabbakāyapaṭisaṃvedī passasissāmīti' sikkhati, 'passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ assasissāmīti' sikkhati, 'passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ passasissāmīti' sikkhati, 'pītipaṭisaṃvedī . . . pe . . . sukhapaṭisaṃvedī,

¹ āsevati, S.; K. omits.

² S. has bhāseti here.

³ mahikā, M.; mahitā, S.

⁴ K. omits.

⁵ rāhupānā, K.

⁶ bhāsate ca tapate ca, all MSS.; virocate, M., only.

⁷ satokāriya, M.; sotokārisa, S.

cittasaṅkhārapaṭisaṁvedī passambhayaṁ cittasaṅkhāraṁ, cittaapaṭisaṁvedī . . . pe . . . abhippamodayaṁ cittaṁ, samādaḥaṁ cittaṁ, vimocayaṁ cittaṁ, aniccānupassī virāgānupassī nirodhānupassī paṭinissaggānupassī assasissā-mīti' sikkhati, 'paṭinissaggānupassī passasissā-mīti' sikkhati.

93. 'Idhāti.' Imissā ditṭhiyā, imissā khantiyā, imissā ruciyā, imasmiṁ ādāye, imasmiṁ dhamme, imasmiṁ vinaye, imasmiṁ dhammavinaye, imasmiṁ pāvacaṇe, imasmiṁ brahmacariye, imasmiṁ satthusaṇe: tena vuccati 'Idhāti.'

'Bhikkhūti.' Puthujjanakalyāṇako vā hoti bhikkhu sekho vā Arahā vā akuppadhammo.

'Araññaṇ' ti. Nikkhamitvā bahi indakhilā sabbaṁ etaṁ araññaṇ.

'Rukkhamūlan' ti. Yattha bhikkhuno āsanaṁ paññattaṁ hoti, mañco vā piṭṭhaṁ¹ vā bhisi vā taṭṭikā vā cammakhaṇḍo vā tiṇasanthāro² vā paṇṇasanthāro vā palālasanthāro³ vā, tattha bhikkhu caṅkamati vā tiṭṭhati vā nisidati vā seyyaṁ vā kappeti.

'Suññaṇ' ti. Kenaci anākiṇṇaṁ hoti gahaṭṭhehi vā pabbajitehi vā.

'Āgāraṇ' ti. Vihāro aḍḍhayogo pāsādo hammiyaṁ guhā ti.

'Nisidati pallaṅkaṁ ābhujitvā' ti. Nisinno hoti pallaṅkaṁ ābhujitvā.

'Ujumo kāyaṁ paṇidhāyāti.' Ujuko hoti kāyo ṭṭhito supaṇihito.⁴

'Parimukhaṁ satim upaṭṭhapetvā' ti. 'Pariti' parigahaṭṭho, 'mukhaṇ' ti niyyānaṭṭho, 'satiti' upaṭṭhānaṭṭho; tena vuccati 'Parimukhaṁ satim upaṭṭhapetvā' ti.

34. 'Sato va assasati sato passasatiti.'⁵ Battimsāya

¹ piṭṭhaṁ, M.

² tiṇasataro, M.

³ patasasantharo, K.; palassandharo, S.

⁴ ṭṭhito paṇihito, S.; paṇidhito paṇihito, K.

⁵ K. omits sato passasatiti.

ākārehi satokārī hoti :¹ dīghaṃ assāsavasena cittaṣa ekaggataṃ avikkhepaṃ pajānato sati² upatṭhitā hoti, tāya satiyā tena ñāṇena satokārī hoti; dīghaṃ passāsavasena cittaṣa ekaggataṃ . . . pe . . . satokārī hoti; rassaṃ assāsavasena cittaṣa ekaggataṃ . . . pe . . . satokārī hoti; rassaṃ passāsavasena cittaṣa ekaggataṃ . . . pe . . . satokārī hoti; paṭinissaggānupassī assāsavasena, paṭinissaggānupassī passāsavasena cittaṣa ekaggataṃ . . . pe . . . satokārī hoti.

35. Kathaṃ dīghaṃ assasanto 'dīghaṃ assasāmīti' pajānāti, dīghaṃ passasanto 'dīghaṃ passasāmīti' pajānāti?

Dīghaṃ assāsaṃ addhānasaṅkhāte assasati, dīghaṃ passāsaṃ addhānasaṅkhāte passasati, dīghaṃ assāsapaśāsāsaṃ addhānasaṅkhāte assasati pi passasati pi; dīghaṃ assāsapaśāsāsaṃ addhānasaṅkhāte assasato pi passasato pi chando uppajjati. Chandavasena tato sukhumataraṃ dīghaṃ assāsaṃ addhānasaṅkhāte assasati, chandavasena tato sukhumataraṃ dīghaṃ passāsaṃ addhānasaṅkhāte passasati, chandavasena tato sukhumataraṃ dīghaṃ assāsapassāsaṃ addhānasaṅkhāte assasati pi passasati pi; chandavasena tato sukhumataraṃ dīghaṃ assāsapaśāsāsaṃ addhānasaṅkhāte assasato pi passasato pi pāmojjaṃ uppajjati. Pāmojjasena tato sukhumataraṃ dīghaṃ assāsaṃ addhānasaṅkhāte assasati, pāmojjasena tato sukhumataraṃ dīghaṃ passāsaṃ addhānasaṅkhāte passasati, pāmojjasena tato sukhumataraṃ dīghaṃ assāsapassāsaṃ addhānasaṅkhāte assasati pi passasati pi, pāmojjasena tato sukhumataraṃ dīghaṃ assāsapaśāsāsaṃ addhānasaṅkhāte assasato pi passasato pi dīghaṃ assāsapassāsā cittaṃ vivatṭati, upekkhā saṅṭhāti. Imehi navahākārehi dīghaṃ assāsapaśāsā kāyo uppatṭhānaṃ sati anupassanā ñāṇaṃ, kāyo uppatṭhānaṃ no sati, sati upatṭhānaṃ c'eva sati ca, tāya satiyā tena ñāṇena taṃ kāyaṃ anupassatīti: tena vuccati 'Kāye kāyānupassanā satipatṭhānabhāvanā' ti.

¹ K. omits.

² satim, K.

36. 'Anupassatīti.' Kathaṃ taṃ kāyaṃ anupassati? Aniccato anupassati no niccato, dukkhato anupassati no sukhato, anattato anupassati no attato, nibbindati no nandati, virajjati no rajjati, nirodheti no samudeti, paṭinissajjati no ādiyati, aniccato anupassanto niccasaññaṃ pajahati, dukkhato anupassanto sukhasaññaṃ pajahati, anattato anupassanto attasaññaṃ pajahati, nibbindanto nandiṃ pajahati, virajjanto rāgaṃ pajahati, nirodhento samudayaṃ pajahati, paṭinissajjanto ādānaṃ pajahati. Evaṃ taṃ kāyaṃ anupassati.

'Bhāvanā' ti. Catasso bhāvanā: tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā, indriyānaṃ ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā, tadupagaviriyavāhanaṭṭhena bhāvanā, āsevanatṭhena bhāvanā.

37. Dighaṃ assāsapassāsavasena cittassa ekaggataṃ avikkhepaṃ pajānato viditā vedanā uppajjanti, viditā upaṭṭhahanti, viditā abbatthaṃ gacchanti, viditā sañña uppajjanti, viditā upaṭṭhahanti, viditā abbatthaṃ gacchanti, viditā vitakkā uppajjanti, viditā upaṭṭhahanti, viditā abbatthaṃ gacchanti.

38. Kathaṃ viditā vedanā uppajjanti, viditā upaṭṭhahanti, viditā abbatthaṃ gacchanti? Kathaṃ vedanāya uppādo vidito hoti?

'Avijjāsamudayā vedanāsamudayo' ti paccayasamudayaṭṭhena vedanāya uppādo vidito hoti, 'taṇhāsamudayā vedanāsamudayo' ti, 'kammāsamudayā vedanāsamudayo' ti 'phassasamudayā vedanāsamudayo' ti paccayasamudayaṭṭhena vedanāya uppādo vidito hoti, nibbattilakkhaṇaṃ passato pi vedanāya uppādo vidito hoti. Evaṃ vedanāya uppādo vidito hoti.

Kathaṃ vedanāya upaṭṭhānaṃ viditaṃ hoti?

Aniccato manasikaroto khayatupaṭṭhānaṃ viditaṃ hoti, dukkhato manasikaroto bhayatupaṭṭhānaṃ viditaṃ hoti, anattato manasikaroto suññatupaṭṭhānaṃ viditaṃ hoti. Evaṃ vedanāya upaṭṭhānaṃ viditaṃ hoti.

Kathaṃ vedanāya atthaṅgamo vidito hoti?

'Avijjānirodhā vedanānirodho' ti paccayanirodhatṭhena vedanāya atthaṅgamo vidito hoti, 'taṇhānirodhā vedanā-

nirodho' ti . . . pe . . . 'kammanirodhā vedanānirodho' ti . . . pe . . . 'phassanirodhā vedanānirodho' ti paccaya-nirodhatthena vedanāya atthaṅgamo vidito hoti, vipari-nāmalakkhaṇaṃ passato pi vedanāya atthaṅgamo vidito hoti. Evaṃ vedanāya atthaṅgamo vidito hoti.

Evaṃ viditā vedanā uppajjanti, viditā upatthahanti, viditā abbattham gacchanti.

39. Kathaṃ viditā saññā uppajjanti, viditā upatthahanti, viditā abbattham gacchanti? Kathaṃ saññāya uppādo vidito hoti?

'Avijjāsamudayā saññāsamudayo' ti paccayasamudaya-tthena saññāya uppādo vidito hoti, 'taṇhāsamudayā . . . pe . . . nibbattilakkhaṇaṃ passato pi saññāya uppādo vidito hoti. Evaṃ saññāya uppādo vidito hoti.

Kathaṃ saññāya upatthānaṃ viditaṃ hoti?

Aniccato manasikaroto . . . pe . . . suññatupatthānaṃ viditaṃ hoti. Evaṃ saññāya upatthānaṃ viditaṃ hoti.

Kathaṃ saññāya atthaṅgamo vidito hoti?

'Avijjānirodhā saññānirodho' ti . . . pe . . . vipari-nāmalakkhaṇaṃ passato pi saññāya atthaṅgamo vidito hoti. Evaṃ saññāya atthaṅgamo vidito hoti. Evaṃ viditā saññā uppajjanti, viditā upatthahanti, viditā abbattham gacchanti.

40. Kathaṃ viditā vitakkā uppajjanti, viditā upatthahanti, viditā abbattham gacchanti? Kathaṃ vitakkānaṃ uppādo vidito hoti?

'Avijjāsamudayā vitakkasamudayo' ti paccayasamudaya-tthena vitakkānaṃ uppādo vidito hoti, 'taṇhāsamudayā . . . pe . . . nibbattilakkhaṇaṃ passato pi vitakkānaṃ uppādo vidito hoti. Evaṃ vitakkānaṃ uppādo vidito hoti.

Kathaṃ vitakkānaṃ upatthānaṃ viditaṃ hoti?

Aniccato manasikaroto . . . pe . . . suññatupatthānaṃ viditaṃ hoti. Evaṃ vitakkānaṃ upatthānaṃ viditaṃ hoti.

Kathaṃ vitakkānaṃ atthaṅgamo vidito hoti?

'Avijjānirodhā vitakkanirodho' ti . . . pe . . . vipari-nāmalakkhaṇaṃ passato pi vitakkānaṃ atthaṅgamo vidito hoti. Evaṃ vitakkānaṃ atthaṅgamo vidito hoti. Evaṃ

viditā vitakkā uppajjanti, viditā upatṭhahanti, viditā abbattham gacchanti.

41. Dīgham assāsapassāsavasena cittassa ekaggatam avikkhepam pajānanto indriyāni samodhāneti gocarañ ca pajānāti samatthañ ca paṭivijjhati . . . pe . . . dhamme samodhāneti gocarañ ca pajānāti samatthañ ca paṭivijjhati.

‘Indriyāni samodhānetīti.’ Katham indriyāni samodhāneti ?

Adhimokkhatṭhena saddhindriyam samodhāneti, paggaḥatṭhena viriyindriyam samodhāneti, upatṭhānatṭhena satindriyam samodhāneti, avikkhepatṭhena samādhindriyam samodhāneti, dassanatṭhena paññindriyam samodhāneti. Ayam puggalo imāni indriyāni imasmim ārammaṇe samodhāneti ; tena vuccati ‘Indriyāni samodhānetīti.’

‘Gocarañ ca pajānātīti.’ Yam tassa¹ ārammaṇam tam tassa gocaram, yam tassa gocaram tam tassa ārammaṇam pajānātīti, puggalo pajānanā paññā.²

‘Saman’ ti. Ārammaṇassa upatṭhānam samam, cittassa avikkhepo samam, cittassa adhiṭṭhānam samam, cittassa vodānam samam.

‘Attho’ ti. Anavajjattho nikkilesattho vodānattho paramattho.

‘Paṭivijjhatīti.’ Ārammaṇassa upatṭhānam paṭivijjhati, cittassa avikkhepatṭham paṭivijjhati, cittassa adhiṭṭhānatṭham paṭivijjhati, cittassa vodānatṭham paṭivijjhati ; tena vuccati ‘Samatthañ ca paṭivijjhatīti.’

42. ‘Balāni samodhānetīti.’ Katham balāni samodhāneti ? Asaddhiye akampiyatṭhena saddhābalaṃ samodhāneti, kosajje akampiyatṭhena viriyabalaṃ samodhāneti, pamāde akampiyatṭhena satibalaṃ samodhāneti, uddhacce akampiyatṭhena samādhibalaṃ samodhāneti, avijjāya akampiyatṭhena paññābalaṃ samodhāneti. Ayam puggalo imāni balāni imasmim ārammaṇe samodhāneti ; tena vuccati ‘Balāni samodhānetīti.’

‘Gocarañ ca pajānātīti’ . . . pe . . . tena vuccati ‘Samatthañ ca paṭivijjhatīti.’

¹ Yan tassa, M. K.

² puggalapajānanā na paññā, S.

43. 'Bojjhaṅge samodhānetīti.' Kathaṃ bojjhaṅge samodhāneti? Upatthānaṭṭhena satisambojjhaṅgaṃ samodhāneti, pavicayaṭṭhena dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgaṃ samodhāneti, paggaḥaṭṭhena viriyasambojjhaṅgaṃ samodhāneti, pharaṇaṭṭhena pītisambojjhaṅgaṃ samodhāneti, upasamaṭṭhena passaddhisambojjhaṅgaṃ samodhāneti, avikkhepaṭṭhena samādhisambojjhaṅgaṃ samodhāneti, paṭisaṅkhānaṭṭhena upekkhāsambojjhaṅgaṃ samodhāneti. Ayaṃ puggalo ime bojjhaṅge imasmiṃ ārammaṇe samodhāneti: tena vuccati 'Bojjhaṅge samodhānetīti.' 'Gocaraṃ ca pajānātīti' . . . pe . . . tena vuccati 'Samatthaṃ ca paṭivijjhatīti.'

44. 'Maggāṃ samodhānetīti.' Kathaṃ maggāṃ samodhāneti?

Dassanaṭṭhena sammāditṭhiṃ samodhāneti, abhiniropaṇaṭṭhena sammāsaṅkappaṃ samodhāneti, parriggaḥaṭṭhena sammāvācaṃ samodhāneti, samutthānaṭṭhena sammākammantaṃ samodhāneti, vodānaṭṭhena sammā-ājivaṃ samodhāneti, paggaḥaṭṭhena sammāvāyāmaṃ samodhāneti, upatthānaṭṭhena sammāsatiṃ samodhāneti, avikkhepaṭṭhena sammāsamādhīṃ samodhāneti. Ayaṃ puggalo imaṃ maggāṃ imasmiṃ ārammaṇe samodhāneti; tena vuccati 'Maggāṃ samodhānetīti.' 'Gocaraṃ ca pajānātīti' . . . pe . . . tena vuccati 'Samatthaṃ ca paṭivijjhatīti.'

45. 'Dhamme samodhānetīti.' Kathaṃ dhamme samodhāneti? Adhipateyyaṭṭhena indriyāni samodhāneti, akampiyatṭhena balāni samodhāneti, niyyānaṭṭhena bojjhaṅge samodhāneti, hetuṭṭhena maggāṃ samodhāneti, upatthānaṭṭhena satipaṭṭhānaṃ samodhāneti, padaḥaṭṭhena samappadhānaṃ samodhāneti, ijjanaṭṭhena iddhipādaṃ samodhāneti, tathaṭṭhena saccaṃ samodhāneti, avikkhepaṭṭhena samathaṃ samodhāneti, anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanaṃ samodhāneti, ekarasaṭṭhena samathavipassanaṃ samodhāneti, anativattanaṭṭhena yuganandhaṃ samodhāneti, samvaraṭṭhena sīlavisuddhiṃ samodhāneti, avikkhepaṭṭhena cittavisuddhiṃ samodhāneti, dassanaṭṭhena diṭṭhivisuddhiṃ samodhāneti, vimuttaṭṭhena¹ vimokkhaṃ

¹ muttaṭṭhena, K.

samodhāneti, paṭivedhaṭṭhena vijjaṃ samodhāneti, paricāgaṭṭhena vimuttiṃ samodhāneti, samucchedaṭṭhena khaye ñāṇaṃ samodhāneti, paṭipassaddhaṭṭhena anuppāde ñāṇaṃ samodhāneti; chandaṃ mūlaṭṭhena samodhāneti, manasikāraṃ samutṭhānaṭṭhena samodhāneti, phassaṃ samodhānaṭṭhena samodhāneti, vedanaṃ samosaraṇaṭṭhena samodhāneti, samādhim̐ pamukhaṭṭhena samodhāneti, satim̐ adhipateyyaṭṭhena samodhāneti, paññaṃ¹ tatuttaraṭṭhena samodhāneti, vimuttiṃ saraṭṭhena samodhāneti, amatogadhaṃ nibbānaṃ pariyoṣanaṭṭhena samodhāneti. Ayaṃ puggalo ime dhamme imasiṃ ārammaṇe samodhāneti; tena vuccati 'Dhamme samodhāneti.' 'Gocaraṃ ca pajānātīti' . . . pe . . . tena vuccati 'Samatthaṃ ca paṭivijjhatīti.'

46. Kathaṃ rassaṃ assasanto 'rassaṃ assasāmīti' pajānāti, rassaṃ passasanto 'rassaṃ passasāmīti' pajānāti?

Rassaṃ assāsaṃ ittarasaṅkhāte assasati, rassaṃ passāsaṃ ittarasaṅkhāte passasati, rassaṃ assāsapassāsaṃ ittarasaṅkhāte assasati pi passasati pi; rassaṃ assāsapassāsaṃ ittarasaṅkhāte assasato pi passasato pi chando uppajjati. Chandavasena tato sukhumataraṃ rassaṃ assāsaṃ ittarasaṅkhāte assasati, chandavasena tato sukhumataraṃ rassaṃ passāsaṃ ittarasaṅkhāte passasati, chandavasena tato sukhumataraṃ rassaṃ assāsapassāsaṃ ittarasaṅkhāte assasati pi passasati pi; chandavasena tato sukhumataraṃ rassaṃ assāsapassāsaṃ ittarasaṅkhāte assasato pi passasato pi pāmojjaṃ uppajjati. Pāmojjasena tato sukhumataraṃ rassaṃ assāsaṃ ittarasaṅkhāte assasati, pāmojjasena tato sukhumataraṃ rassaṃ passāsaṃ ittarasaṅkhāte passasati, pāmojjasena tato sukhumataraṃ rassaṃ assāsapassāsaṃ ittarasaṅkhāte assasati pi passasati pi, pāmojjasena tato sukhumataraṃ rassaṃ assāsapassāsaṃ ittarasaṅkhāte assasato pi passasato pi rassaṃ assāsapassāsā cittaṃ vivaṭṭati, upekkhā saṅghātī. Imehi navahākārehi rassaṃ assāsapassāsā kāyo uppaṭṭhānaṃ sati anupassanā ñāṇaṃ, kāyo upaṭṭhānaṃ

¹ satisampajaññaṃ, K.

no sati, sati upaṭṭhānañ c'eva sati ca, tāya satiyā tena ñāṇena tañ kāyañ anupassatīti: tena vuccati 'Kāye kāyānupassanā satipaṭṭhānabhāvanā' ti.

47. 'Anupassatīti.' Kathañ tañ kāyañ anupassati? . . . pe . . . Evañ tañ kāyañ anupassati.

'Bhāvanā' ti. Catasso bhāvanā . . . pe . . . āsevanatṭhena bhāvanā.

Rassañ assāsapassāsavasena cittassa ekaggatañ avikkhepañ pajānato veditā vedanā uppajjanti . . . pe . . . rassañ assāsapassāsavasena cittassa ekaggatañ avikkhepañ pajānato indriyañi samodhāneti . . . pe . . . tena vuccati 'Samatthañ ca paṭivijjhatīti.'

48. Kathañ 'Sabbakāyapaṭisañvedī assasissāmiti' sikkhati, 'Sabbakāyapaṭisañvedī passasissāmiti' sikkhati? 'Kāyo' ti. Dve kāyā—nāmakāyo ca rūpakāyo ca.

Katamo nāmakāyo? Vedanā saññā cetanā phasso manasikāro, nāmañ ca nāmakāyo ca, ye ca vuccanti citta-saṅkhārā. Ayañ nāmakāyo.

Katamo rūpakāyo? Cattāro ca mahābhūtā catunnañ ca mahābhūtānañ upādāya rūpañ assāso ca passāso ca nimittañ ca upanibandhanā, ye ca vuccanti kāyasaṅkhārā. Ayañ rūpakāyo.

49. Kathañ te kāyā paṭiveditā honti?

Dīghañ assāsavasena cittassa ekaggatañ avikkhepañ pajānato sati upaṭṭhitā hoti, tāya satiyā tena ñāṇena te kāyā paṭiveditā honti; dīghañ passāsavasena . . . pe . . . rassañ assāsavasena . . . pe . . . rassañ passāsavasena cittassa ekaggatañ avikkhepañ pajānato sati upaṭṭhitā hoti, tāya satiyā tena ñāṇena te kāyā paṭiveditā honti; āvajjato te kāyā paṭiveditā honti, jānato te kāyā paṭiveditā honti, passato te kāyā paṭiveditā honti, paccavekkhato te kāyā paṭiveditā honti, cittañ adhiṭṭhahato te kāyā paṭiveditā honti, saddhāya adhimuccato te kāyā paṭiveditā honti, viriyā paggañhato te kāyā paṭiveditā honti, satim upaṭṭhāpayato te kāyā paṭiveditā honti, cittañ samādahato te kāyā paṭiveditā honti, saññāya pajānato te kāyā paṭiveditā honti, abhiññeyāñ abhiññāto te kāyā paṭiveditā honti, pariññeyāñ pariññāto te kāyā paṭi-

viditā honti, pahātabbam pajahato te kāyā paṭivīditā honti, bhāvetabbam bhāvayato te kāyā paṭivīditā honti, sacchikātabbam sacchikaroto te kāyā paṭivīditā honti. Evam te kāyā paṭivīditā honti. Sabbakāyapaṭisaṃvedī assāsapassāsā kāyo upaṭṭhānaṃ sati anupassanā ñāṇaṃ, kāyo upaṭṭhānaṃ no sati, sati upaṭṭhānaṃ c'eva sati ca, tāya satiyā tena ñāṇena taṃ kāyaṃ anupassatīti; tena vuccati 'Kāye kāyanupassanā satipaṭṭhānabhāvanā' ti.

50. 'Anupassatīti.' Kathaṃ taṃ kāyaṃ anupassati? . . . pe . . . Evaṃ taṃ kāyaṃ anupassati. 'Bhāvanā' ti. Catasso bhāvanā . . . pe . . . āsevanatṭhena bhāvanā.

Sabbakāyapaṭisaṃvedī assāsapassāsānaṃ¹ saṃvaratṭhena silavisuddhi, avikkhepatṭhena cittavisuddhi, dassanatṭhena ditṭhivisuddhi; yo tattha saṃvaratṭho ayaṃ adhisilasikkhā, yo tattha avikkhepatṭho ayaṃ adhiccitasikkhā, yo tattha dassanatṭho ayaṃ adhipaññāsikkhā. Imā tisso sikkhāyo āvajjanto sikkhati jānanto sikkhati . . . pe . . . cittaṃ adhiṭṭhahanto sikkhati . . . pe . . . sacchikātabbam sacchikaronto sikkhati. Sabbakāyapaṭisaṃvedī assāsapassāsāvasena cittassa ekaggatam avikkhepaṃ pajānato viditā vedanā uppajjanti . . . pe . . . sabbakāyapaṭisaṃvedī assāsapassāsāvasena cittassa ekaggatam avikkhepaṃ pajānanto indriyāni samodhāneti . . . pe . . . tena vuccati 'Samatthaṃ ca paṭivijjhatīti.'

51. Kathaṃ 'Passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ assasis-sāmiti' sikkhati, 'Passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ passasis-sāmiti' sikkhati?

Katamo kāyasaṅkhāro?

Dighaṃ assāsā kāyikā, ete dhammā kāyapaṭibandhā kāyasaṅkhārā, te kāyasaṅkhāre passambhento nirodhento vūpasamento sikkhati; dighaṃ passāsā kāyikā . . . pe . . . vūpasamento sikkhati; rassaṃ assāsā; rassaṃ passāsā; sabbakāyapaṭisaṃvedī assāsā; sabbakāyapaṭisaṃvedī passāsā kāyikā . . . pe . . . vūpasamento sikkhati. Yathārupehi kāyasaṅkhārehi yā kāyassa ānāmanā vināmanā sannāmanā paṇāmanā iñjanā phandanā² calanā

¹ assapassāsāṃ, S.; assāsapassāsā, K.

² pandanā, M.

kampanā¹ 'passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ assasissāmiti' sikkhati, 'passambhāyaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ passasissāmiti' sikkhati. Yathā rūpehi kāyasaṅkhārehi yā kāyassa na-ānamanā na-viñamanā na-sannamanā na-pañamanā aniñjanā aphananā acalanā akampanā santaṃ sukhumaṃ 'passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ assasissāmiti' sikkhati, 'passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ passasissāmiti' sikkhati. Iti kira 'passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ assasissāmiti' sikkhati, 'passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ passasissāmiti' sikkhati: evaṃ sante vātūpaladdhiyā² ca pabhāvanā na hoti, assāsapassāsānaṃ ca pabhāvanā na hoti, ānāpānasatiyā ca pabhāvanā na hoti, ānāpānasatisamādhissa ca pabhāvanā na hoti, na taṃ ca naṃ³ samāpattiṃ paṇḍitā samāpajjanti pi vuṭṭhahanti pi. Iti kira 'passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ assasissāmiti' sikkhati, 'passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ passasissāmiti' sikkhati: evaṃ sante vātūpaladdhiyā ca pabhāvanā hoti, assāsapassāsānaṃ ca pabhāvanā hoti, ānāpānasatiyā ca pabhāvanā hoti, ānāpānasatisamādhissa ca pabhāvanā hoti, taṃ ca naṃ⁴ samāpattiṃ paṇḍitā samāpajjanti pi vuṭṭhahanti pi. Yathā kathaṃ viya? Seyyathāpi kaṃse ākoṭite paṭhamaṃ oḷārikā saddā pavattanti, oḷārikānaṃ saddānaṃ nimittaṃ suggahitattā sumanasikatattā sūpadhāritattā, niruddhe pi oḷārike sadde atha pacchā sukhumakā saddā pavattanti, sukhumakānaṃ saddānaṃ nimittaṃ suggahitattā sumanasikatattā sūpadhāritattā, niruddhe pi sukhumake sadde atha pacchā sukhumasaddanimitārammaṇattā⁵ pi cittaṃ pavattati; evaṃ va paṭhamaṃ oḷārikā assāsapassāsā pavattanti, oḷārikānaṃ assāsapassāsānaṃ nimittaṃ suggahitattā sumanasikatattā sūpadhāritattā, niruddhe pi oḷārike assāsapassāsāe atha pacchā sukhumakā assāsapassāsā pavattanti, sukhumakānaṃ assāsapassāsānaṃ nimittaṃ suggahitattā sumanasi-

¹ pakampanā, S. M.

² vātūpaladdhiyā, K. ; aṭhūpa aladdhiyā, S.

³ na ca naṃ taṃ, M. ; na taṃ c' enaṃ, S. ; na ca taṃ, K.

⁴ taṃ ca naṃ, M. ; taṃ ca na, S.

⁵ sukhumanimitārammaṇattā, K. ; °ārammaṇatā, M.

katattā sūpadhāritattā, niruddhe pi sukhumake assāsa-passāsē atha pacchā sukhumakānaṃ assāsapassāsānaṃ nimittārammaṇattā pi cittaṃ na vikkhepaṃ gacchati: evaṃ sante vātūpaladdhiyā ca pabhāvanā hoti . . . pe . . . ānāpānasatisamādhissa ca pabhāvanā hoti, tañ ca naṃ samāpattim paṇḍitā samāpajjanti pi vuṭṭhahanti pi. Passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ assāsapassāsāsā kāyo upaṭṭhānaṃ sati anupassanā ñānaṃ . . . pe . . . tena vuccati 'kāye kāyānupassanā satipaṭṭhānabhāvanā' ti.

52. 'Anupassatīti.' Kathaṃ taṃ kāyaṃ anupassati? . . . pe . . . Evaṃ taṃ kāyaṃ anupassati. 'Bhāvanā' ti. Catasso bhāvanā . . . pe . . . āsevanatṭhena bhāvanā. Passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ assāsapassāsānaṃ¹ samvaratṭhena sīlavisuddhi, avikkhepatṭhena cittavisuddhi, dassanatṭhena ditthivisuddhi; yo tattha samvaratṭho ayaṃ adhisīlasikkhā, yo tattha avikkhepatṭho ayaṃ adhicitāsikkhā, yo tattha dassanatṭho ayaṃ adhipaññāsikkhā. Imā tisso sikkhāyo āvajjanto sikkati . . . pe . . . sacchikātabbaṃ sacchikaronto sikkhati. Passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ assāsapassāsāvasena cittassa ekaggataṃ avikkhepaṃ pajānato viditā vedanā uppajjanti . . . pe . . . passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ assāsapassāsāvasena cittassa ekaggataṃ avikkhepaṃ pajānanto indriyāni samodhāneti . . . pe . . . tena vuccati 'Samatthañ ca paṭivijjhatīti.' Attha anupassane² ñānāni attha ca upaṭṭhānānussatiyo, cattāri suttantikavatthūni kāye kāyānupassanāya.

Bhāṇavāraṃ.

53. Kathaṃ 'pitipāṭisaṃvedī assāsissāmīti' sikkhati, 'pitipāṭisaṃvedī passāsissāmīti' sikkhati?

Katamā pīti? Dīghaṃ assāsāvasena cittassa ekaggataṃ avikkhepaṃ pajānato uppajjati pitipāmojjaṃ . . . pe . . . dīghaṃ passāsāvasena, rassaṃ assāsāvasena, rassaṃ passāsāvasena, sabbakāyapaṭisaṃvedī assāsāvasena, sabbakāya-

¹ assāsapassāsāsā, S. K.

² anupassanā, M.

paṭisaṃvedī passāsavasena, passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ assāsavasena, passambhayaṃ kayasaṅkhāraṃ passāsavasena cittaṣa ekaggataṃ avikkhepaṃ pajānato uppajjati pītipāmojjaṃ, yā pītipāmojjaṃ āmodanā pamodanā hāso pahāso vitti¹ odagyaṃ attamanatā cittaṣa, ayaṃ pīti.

54. Kathaṃ sā pīti² paṭividitā hoti?

Dighaṃ assāsavasena cittaṣa ekaggataṃ avikkhepaṃ pajānato sati upaṭṭhitā hoti, tāya satiyā tena ñāṇena sā pīti paṭividitā hoti, dighaṃ passāsavasena . . . pe . . . passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ passāsavasena cittaṣa ekaggataṃ avikkhepaṃ pajānato sati upaṭṭhitā hoti, tāya satiyā tena ñāṇena sā pīti paṭividitā hoti, āvajjato sā pīti paṭividitā hoti, jānato, passato, paccavekkhato, cittaṃ adhiṭṭhahato, saddhāya adhimuccato, viriyaṃ paggaṇhato, satim upaṭṭhāpayato, cittaṃ samādahato, paññāya pajānato, abhiññeyyaṃ abhijānato, pariññeyyaṃ parijānato, pahātabbaṃ pajahato, bhāvetabbaṃ bhāvayato, sacchikātabbaṃ sacchikaroto sā pīti paṭividitā hoti. Evaṃ sā pīti paṭividitā hoti.

Pītipaṭisaṃvedī assāsapassāsavasena vedanā upaṭṭhānaṃ sati anupassanā ñāṇaṃ, vedanā upaṭṭhānaṃ no sati, sati upaṭṭhānaṃ c'eva sati ca; tāya satiyā tena ñāṇena taṃ vedanaṃ anupassatīti; tena vuccati 'Vedanāsu vedanānupassanā satipaṭṭhānabhāvanā' ti.

'Anupassatīti.' Kathaṃ taṃ vedanaṃ anupassati? . . . pe . . . Evaṃ taṃ vedanaṃ anupassati.

'Bhāvanā' ti. Catasso bhāvanā . . . pe . . . āsevanaṭṭhena bhāvanā.

Pītipaṭisaṃvedī assāsapassāsānaṃ saṃvaraṭṭhena silavisuddhi . . . pe . . . pītipaṭisaṃvedī assāsapassāsavasena cittaṣa ekaggataṃ avikkhepaṃ pajānato . . . pe . . . pajānanto indriyāni samodhāneti; tena vuccati 'Samatthaṃ ca paṭivijjhatīti.'

55. Kathaṃ 'sukhapaṭisaṃvedī'³ assasissāmīti³ sikkhati,³ 'sukhapaṭisaṃvedī passasissāmīti' sikkhati?

¹ cittaṣa, K.; citti, S.

² K. omits Kathaṃ sā pīti.

³ S. and K. omit.

‘Sukhan’ ti. Dve sukhāni—kāyikañ ca sukhañ cetasikañ ca sukhañ.

Katamañ kāyikañ sukhañ? Yañ kāyikañ sātamañ kāyikañ sukhañ,¹ kāyasamphassañ sātamañ sukhañ vedayitañ, kāyasamphassajā sātā sukhā vedanā, idañ kāyikañ sukhañ.

Katamañ cetasikañ sukhañ? Yañ cetasikañ² sātamañ cetasikañ sukhañ, cetosamphassañ sātamañ sukhañ vedayitañ, cetosamphassajā sātā sukhā vedanā, idañ cetasikañ sukhañ.

Kathañ te sukhā paṭividdhā honti? Dīghañ assāsavasena . . . pe . . . sacchikātabbañ sacchikaroto ti sukhā paṭividdhā honti. Evañ te sukhā paṭividdhā honti. Sukhapaṭisañvedī assāsapassāsavasena vedanā . . . pe . . . tena ñāṇena tañ vedanañ anupassatīti; tena vuccati ‘Vedanāsu vedanānupassanā satipaṭṭhānabhāvanā’ ti.

‘Anupassatīti.’ Kathañ tañ vedanañ anupassatīti? . . . pe . . . Evañ tañ vedanañ anupassatīti.

‘Bhāvanā’ ti. Catasso bhāvanā . . . pe . . . āsevanatṭhena bhāvanā. Sukhapaṭisañvedī assāsapassāsānañ sañvaratṭhena silavisuddhi . . . pe . . . tena vuccati ‘Samatthañ ca paṭivijjhatīti.’

56. Kathañ ‘cittasañkhārapaṭisañvedī assāsissāmīti’ sikkhati, ‘cittasañkhārapaṭisañvedī passāsissāmīti’ sikkhati?

Katamo cittasañkhāro? Dīghañ assāsavasena saññā ca vedanā ca cetasikā, ete dhammā cittaapaṭibandhā cittasañkhārā; dīghañ passāsavasena . . . pe . . . sukhapaṭisañvedī passāsavasena saññā ca vedanā cā cetasikā, ete dhammā cittaapaṭibandhā cittasañkhārā. Ayañ cittasañkhāro.

Kathañ te cittasañkhārā paṭividdhā honti? Dīghañ assāsavasena . . . pe . . . sacchikātabbañ sacchikaroto te cittasañkhārā paṭividdhā honti. Evañ te cittasañkhārā

¹ K. inserts vedayitañ after sukhañ and omits the next four words.

² K. omits cetasikañ sātamañ.

paṭivīditā honti. Cittasaṅkhārapaṭisaṃvedī assāsapassā-savasena vedanā . . . pe . . . tena nāṇena taṃ vedanaṃ anupassatīti; tena vuccati 'Vedanāsu vedanānupassanā satipaṭṭhānabhāvanā' ti.

'Anupassatīti.' Kathaṃ taṃ vedanaṃ anupassati? . . . pe . . . Evaṃ taṃ vedanaṃ anupassati.

'Bhāvanā' ti. Catasso bhāvanā . . . pe . . . āsevanatṭhena bhāvanā. Cittasaṅkhārapaṭisaṃvedī assāpassāsānaṃ saṃvaraṭṭhena silavisuddhi . . . pe . . . tena vuccati 'Samatthaṃ ca paṭivijjhatīti.'

57. Kathaṃ 'passambhayaṃ cittasaṅkhāraṃ assasis-sāmīti' sikkhati, 'passambhayaṃ cittasaṅkhāraṃ passasis-sāmīti' sikkhati?

Katamo cittasaṅkhāro? Dīghaṃ assāsavasena saññā ca vedanā ca cetasikā, ete dhammā cittaapaṭibandhā cittasaṅkhārā, te cittasaṅkhāre passambhento nirodhento vūpasamento sikkhati; dīghaṃ passāsavasena . . . pe . . . cittasaṅkhārapaṭisaṃvedī passāsavasena saññā ca vedanā ca cetasikā, ete dhammā cittaapaṭibandhā cittasaṅkhārā, te cittasaṅkhāre passambhento nirodhento vūpasamento sikkhati.

Passambhayaṃ cittasaṅkhāraṃ assāpassāsavasena vedanā . . . pe . . . tena nāṇena taṃ vedanaṃ anupassatīti; tena vuccati 'Vedanāsu vedanānupassanā satipaṭṭhānabhāvanā' ti.

'Anupassatīti.' Kathaṃ taṃ vedanaṃ anupassati? . . . pe . . . Evaṃ taṃ vedanaṃ anupassati.

'Bhāvanā' ti. Catasso bhāvanā . . . pe . . . āsevanatṭhena bhāvanā. Passambhayaṃ cittasaṅkhāraṃ assāpassāsānaṃ saṃvaraṭṭhena silavisuddhi . . . pe . . . tena vuccati 'Samatthaṃ ca paṭivijjhatīti.'

Aṭṭha anupassane nāṇāni, aṭṭha ca upaṭṭhānānussatiyo, cattāri suttantikavatthūni vedanāsu vedanānupassanāya.

58. Kathaṃ 'cittaapaṭisaṃvedī assasissāmīti' sikkhati, 'cittaapaṭisaṃvedī passasissāmīti' sikkhati?

Katamaṃ taṃ cittaṃ? Dīghaṃ assāsavasena viññāṇa-cittaṃ,¹ yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānasaṃ hadayaṃ paṇḍaraṃ

¹ viññāṇaṃ cittaṃ, M.

mano¹ manāyatanam manindriyam viññāṇam viññāṇak-
khandho tajjamāno² viññāṇadhātu; dīgham passāsavasena
. . . pe . . . passambhayaṃ cittasaṅkhāram passāsavasena
viññāṇacittaṃ yaṃ cittaṃ, mano mānaṃ hadayaṃ
paṇḍaraṃ mano manāyatanam manindriyam viññāṇam
viññāṇakkhandho tajjamāno viññāṇadhātu, idaṃ cittaṃ.

Katham taṃ cittaṃ paṭividditaṃ hoti? Dīgham assāsa-
vasena . . . pe . . . sacchikātabbāṃ sacchikaroto taṃ
cittaṃ paṭividditaṃ hoti. Evam taṃ cittaṃ paṭividditaṃ
hoti.

Cittapaṭisaṃvedī assāsapassāsavasena viññāṇacittaṃ
upaṭṭhānaṃ . . . pe . . . tena vuccati 'Citte cittānupa-
sanā satipaṭṭhānabhāvanā' ti.

'Anupassatīti.' Katham taṃ cittaṃ anupassati?
. . . pe . . . Evam taṃ cittaṃ anupassati.

'Bhāvanā' ti. Catasso bhāvanā . . . pe . . . āsevanat-
ṭhena bhāvanā. Cittapaṭisaṃvedī assāsapassāsānaṃ saṃ-
varatṭhena silavisuddhi . . . pe . . . tena vuccati 'Samat-
thaṃ ca paṭivijjhatīti.'

59. Katham 'abhippamodayaṃ cittaṃ assasissāmīti'
sikkhati, 'abhippamodayaṃ cittaṃ passasissāmīti sik-
khati?

Katamo cittassa abhippamodo? Dīgham assāsavasena
. . . pe . . . cittapaṭisaṃvedī passāsavasena cittassa ekag-
gataṃ avikkhepaṃ pajānato uppajjati cittassa abhip-
pamodo, yā cittassa āmodanā pamodanā hāso pahāso vitti³
odagyaṃ attamanā cittassa, ayaṃ cittassa abhippamodo.
Abhippamodayaṃ cittaṃ assāsapassāsavasena viññāṇa-
cittaṃ . . . pe . . . tena vuccati 'Citte cittānupassanā
satipaṭṭhānabhāvanā' ti. 'Anupassatīti' . . . pe . . .
Evam taṃ cittaṃ anupassati. 'Bhāvanā' ti . . . pe . . .
tena vuccati 'Samatthaṃ ca paṭivijjhatīti.'

60. Katham 'samādahaṃ cittaṃ assasissāmīti' sikkhati,
'samādahaṃ cittaṃ passasissāmīti' sikkhati?

¹ K. omits.

² tajjā manoviññāṇadhātu, S. and K. as v.l.

³ cittassa, K.; citti, S.

Katamo samādhi? Dīghaṃ assāsavasena cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhi, dīghaṃ passāsavasena cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhi, samādahaṃ cittaṃ assāsavasena . . . pe . . . samādahaṃ cittaṃ passāsavasena cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhi, yā cittassa ʘhiti saṅṅhiti avatṅṅhiti¹ avisāhāro avikkhepo avisāhatamānasatā samatho samādhindriyaṃ samādhibalaṃ sammāsamādhi, ayaṃ samādhi. Samādahaṃ cittaṃ assāsapassāsavasena viññāṇacittaṃ . . . pe . . . tena vuccati ‘Citte cittānupassanā satipaṅṅhānabhāvanā’ ti. ‘Anupassatīti’ . . . pe . . . Evaṃ taṃ cittaṃ anupassati. ‘Bhāvanā’ ti . . . pe . . . tena vuccati ‘Samatthaṅ ca paṅṅvijjhatīti,’

61. Kathaṃ ‘vimocayaṃ cittaṃ assasissāmīti’ sikkhati, ‘vimocayaṃ cittaṃ passasissāmīti’ sikkhati?

‘Rāgato vimocayaṃ cittaṃ assasissāmīti’ sikkhati, ‘rāgato vimocayaṃ cittaṃ passasissāmīti’ sikkhati; ‘dosato vimocayaṃ cittaṃ assasissāmīti’ sikkhati, ‘dosato vimocayaṃ cittaṃ passasissāmīti’ sikkhati; ‘mohato vimocayaṃ cittaṃ assasissāmīti’ sikkhati, ‘mohato vimocayaṃ cittaṃ passasissāmīti’ sikkhati . . . pe . . . ‘mānato vimocayaṃ cittaṃ, diṅṅhiyā vimocayaṃ cittaṃ, vicikicchāya vimocayaṃ cittaṃ, thīnamiddhato² vimocayaṃ cittaṃ, uddhaccato vimocayaṃ cittaṃ, ahirikato vimocayaṃ cittaṃ, anottappato vimocayaṃ cittaṃ assasissāmīti’ sikkhati, ‘anottappato vimocayaṃ cittaṃ passasissāmīti’ sikkhati. Vimocayaṃ cittaṃ assāsapassāsavasena viññāṇacittaṃ . . . pe . . . tena vuccati ‘Samatthaṅ ca paṅṅvijjhatīti.’ Aṅṅha anupassane ṅāṅāni, aṅṅha ca upaṅṅhānānussatiyo, cattāri suttantikavatṅṅhūni citte cittānupassanāya.

62. Kathaṃ ‘aniccānupassī assasissāmīti’ sikkhati, ‘aniccānupassī passasissāmīti’ sikkhati?

‘Aniccā’ ti. Kiṃ aniccāṃ? Paṅṅcakkhandhā aniccā. Ken’ aṅṅhena aniccā? Uppādavayaṅṅhena aniccā. Paṅṅcannaṃ khandhānaṃ udayaṃ passanto kati lakkhaṅāni passati? Vayaṃ passanto kati lakkhaṅāni passati? Udayabbayaṃ passanto kati lakkhaṅāni passati? Paṅṅ-

¹ bhavatṅṅhiti, S. ; adhiṅṅhiti, K.

² thīnato, M.

cannaṃ khandhānaṃ udayaṃ passanto pañcavīsati lakkhaṇāni passati, pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ vayaṃ passanto pañcavīsati lakkhaṇāni passati, pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ udayabbayaṃ passanto imāni paññāsa lakkhaṇāni passati. ‘Rūpe aniccānupassī assasissāmīti’ sikkhati, ‘rūpe aniccānupassī passasissāmīti’ sikkhati, ‘vedanāya, saññāya, saṅkhāresu, viññāṇe, cakkhusmiṃ . . . pe . . . jarāmarañe aniccānupassī assasissāmīti . . . pe . . . passasissāmīti’ sikkhati. Aniccānupassī assāsapassāsavasena dhammā . . . pe . . . tena vuccati ‘Dhammesu dhammānupassanā satipaṭṭhānabhāvanā.’ ‘Anupassatīti’ . . . pe . . . tena vuccati ‘Samatthaṃ ca paṭivijjhatīti.’

63. Kathaṃ ‘Virāgānupassī assasissāmīti’ sikkhati, ‘virāgānupassī passasissāmīti’ sikkhati ?

Rūpe ādinavaṃ disvā rūpavirāge chandajāto hoti saddhādhimutto, cittaṃ c’assa svādhiṭṭhitaṃ. ‘Rūpe virāgānupassī assasissāmīti’ sikkhati, ‘rūpe virāgānupassī passasissāmīti’ sikkhati. Vedanāya . . . pe . . . jarāmarañe ādinavaṃ disvā jarāmarañavirāge chandajāto hoti saddhādhimutto, cittaṃ c’assa svādhiṭṭhitaṃ. ‘Jarāmarañe virāgānupassī assasissāmīti . . . pe . . . passasissāmīti’ sikkhati. Virāgānupassī assāsapassāsavasena dhammā . . . pe . . . tena vuccati ‘Samatthaṃ ca paṭivijjhatīti.’

64. Kathaṃ ‘Nirodhānupassī assasissāmīti’ sikkhati, ‘nirodhānupassī passasissāmīti’ sikkhati ?

Rūpe ādinavaṃ disvā rūpanirodhe chandajāto hoti saddhādhimutto, cittaṃ c’assa svādhiṭṭhitaṃ. ‘Rūpe nirodhānupassī assasissāmīti’ sikkhati, ‘rūpe nirodhānupassī passasissāmīti’ sikkhati. Vedanāya . . . pe . . . jarāmarañe ādinavaṃ disvā jarāmarañavirāge chandajāto hoti saddhādhimutto, cittaṃ c’assa svādhiṭṭhitaṃ. ‘Jarāmarañe nirodhānupassī assasissāmīti . . . pe . . . passasissāmīti’ sikkhati.

65. Katihākārehi avijjāya ādinavo hoti ? Katihākārehi avijjā nirujjhati ?

Pañcahākārehi avijjāya ādinavo hoti; aṭṭhahākārehi avijjā nirujjhati.

Katamehi pañcahākārehi avijjāya ādinavo hoti? Anicc-atthena avijjāya ādinavo hoti, dukkhatthena avijjāya ādinavo hoti, anattatthena avijjāya ādinavo hoti, santāp-atthena avijjāya ādinavo hoti, vipariṇāmatthena avijjāya ādinavo hoti. Imehi pañcahākārehi avijjāya ādinavo hoti.

Katamehi atthahākārehi avijjā nirujjhati? Nidānanirodhena avijjā nirujjhati, samudayanirodhena avijjā nirujjhati, jātinirodhena avijjā nirujjhati, pabhavanirodhena¹ avijjā nirujjhati, hetunirodhena avijjā nirujjhati, paccayanirodhena avijjā nirujjhati, ñāṇuppādena avijjā nirujjhati, nirodhupaṭṭhānena avijjā nirujjhati. Imehi atthahākārehi avijjā nirujjhati.

Imehi pañcahākārehi avijjāya ādinavaṃ disvā imehi atthahākārehi avijjānirodhena chandajāto hoti saddhādhi-mutto, cittaṃ c'assa svādhiṭṭhitaṃ. 'Avijjāya nirodhānupassī assasissāmīti . . . pe . . . passasissāmīti' sikkhati.

66. Katihākārehi saṅkhāresu ādinavo hoti? Katihākārehi saṅkhārā nirujjhanti? . . . pe . . . Katihākārehi viññāṇe ādinavo hoti, katihākārehi viññāṇaṃ nirujjhati? . . . pe . . . Katihākārehi nāmarūpe ādinavo hoti, katihākārehi nāmarūpaṃ nirujjhati? . . . pe . . . Katihākārehi saḷāyatane ādinavo hoti, katihākārehi saḷāyatanaṃ nirujjhati? . . . pe . . . Katihākārehi phasse ādinavo hoti, katihākārehi phasso nirujjhati? . . . pe . . . Katihākārehi vedanāya ādinavo hoti, katihākārehi vedanā nirujjhati? . . . pe . . . Katihākārehi taṇhāya ādinavo hoti, katihākārehi taṇhā nirujjhati? . . . pe . . . Katihākārehi upādāne ādinavo hoti, katihākārehi upādānaṃ nirujjhati? . . . pe . . . Katihākārehi bhava ādinavo hoti, katihākārehi bhavo nirujjhati? . . . pe . . . Katihākārehi jātiyā ādinavo hoti, katihākārehi jāti nirujjhati? . . . pe . . . Katihākārehi jarāmaṇe ādinavo hoti, katihākārehi jarāmaṇaṃ nirujjhati?

Pañcahākārehi jarāmaṇe ādinavo hoti; atthahākārehi jarāmaṇaṃ nirujjhati.

Katamehi pañcahākārehi jarāmaṇe ādinavo hoti?

¹ bhavanirodhena, S.; āhāranirodhena, K.

Aniccatthena jarāmarañe ādinavo hoti, dukkhatthena . . . pe . . . vipariṇāmatthena jarāmarañe ādinavo hoti.

Imehi pañcahākārehi jarāmarañe ādinavo hoti.

Katamehi aṭṭhahākārehi jarāmarañam nirujjhati? Nidānanirodhena jarāmarañam nirujjhati, samudayanirodhena . . . pe . . . nirodhupaṭṭhānena jarāmarañam nirujjhati. Imehi aṭṭhahākārehi jarāmarañam nirujjhati. Imehi pañcahākārehi jarāmarañe ādinavaṃ disvā imehi aṭṭhahākārehi jarāmarānanirodhe chandaajāto hoti saddh-ādhimutto, cittaṃ c'assa svādhiṭṭhitaṃ. 'Jarāmarañe nirodhānupassī assasissāmīti . . . pe . . . passasissāmīti' sikkhati. Nirodhānupassī assāsapassāsavasena dhammā . . . pe . . . tena vuccati 'Samatthaṃ ca paṭivijjhatīti.'

67. Kathaṃ 'paṭinissaggānupassī assasissāmīti' sikkhati, 'paṭinissaggānupassī passasissāmīti' sikkhati?

'Paṭinissaggā' ti.¹ Dve paṭinissaggā— pariccāgapaṭinissaggo ca pakkhandanapaṭinissaggo ca. 'Rūpaṃ pariccajatīti' pariccāgapaṭinissaggo, 'rūpanirodhe nibbāne cittaṃ pakkhandatīti' pakkhandanapaṭinissaggo. 'Rūpe paṭinissaggānupassī assasissāmīti . . . pe . . . passasissāmīti' sikkhati. 'Vedanaṃ . . . pe . . . jarāmarañam pariccajatīti' pariccāgapaṭinissaggo, 'jarāmarānanirodhe nibbāne cittaṃ pakkhandatīti' pakkhandanapaṭinissaggo. 'Jarāmarañe paṭinissaggānupassī assasissāmīti . . . pe . . . passasissāmīti' sikkhati. Paṭinissaggānupassī assāsapassāsavasena dhammā . . . pe . . . tena vuccati 'Samatthaṃ ca paṭivijjhatīti.' Aṭṭha anupassane ñāṇāni aṭṭha ca upaṭṭhānānussatiyo cattāri suttantikavathūni dhammesu dhammānupassanāya. Imāni battiṃsa satokārisu ñāṇāni.²

68. Katamāni catuvisati samādhivasena ñāṇāni? Dīghaṃ assāsavasena cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhi . . . pe . . . vimocayaṃ cittaṃ passāsavasena cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhi. Imāni catuvisati samādhivasena ñāṇāni.

Katamāni dvesattati vipassanāvasena ñāṇāni? Dīghaṃ

¹ K. omits Paṭinissaggā ti.

² satokāriṣsa. S.; satokāriya°, M.

assāsaṃ aniccato anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā, dukkhato anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā, anattato anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā; dighaṃ passāsaṃ aniccato . . . pe . . . anattato anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā . . . pe . . . vimocayaṃ cittaṃ assāsaṃ . . . pe . . . passāsaṃ anattato anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā. Imāni dvesattati vipassanāvasena ñāṇāni.

Katamāni aṭṭha nibbidāñāṇāni? 'Aniccānupassī assāsaṃ yathābhūtaṃ jānāti passatīti' nibbidāñāṇaṃ, 'aniccānupassī passāsaṃ yathābhūtaṃ jānāti passatīti' nibbidāñāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . 'paṭinissaggānupassī assāsaṃ yathābhūtaṃ jānāti passatīti' nibbidāñāṇaṃ, 'paṭinissaggānupassī passāsaṃ yathābhūtaṃ jānāti passatīti' nibbidāñāṇaṃ. Imāni aṭṭha nibbidāñāṇāni.

Katamāni aṭṭha nibbidānulome ñāṇāni? Aniccānupassī assāsaṃ bhayatupaṭṭhāne paññā nibbidānulome ñāṇaṃ, aniccānupassī passāsaṃ bhayatupaṭṭhāne paññā nibbidānulome ñāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . paṭinissaggānupassī assāsaṃ bhayatupaṭṭhāne paññā nibbidānulome ñāṇaṃ, paṭinissaggānupassī passāsaṃ bhayatupaṭṭhāne paññā nibbidānulome ñāṇaṃ. Imāni aṭṭha nibbidānulome ñāṇāni.

Katamāni aṭṭha nibbidāpaṭipassaddhiñāṇāni? Aniccānupassī assāsaṃ paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā nibbidāpaṭipassaddhiñāṇaṃ, aniccānupassī passāsaṃ paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā nibbidāpaṭipassaddhiñāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . paṭinissaggānupassī assāsaṃ paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā nibbidāpaṭipassaddhiñāṇaṃ, paṭinissaggānupassī passāsaṃ paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā nibbidāpaṭipassaddhiñāṇaṃ. Imāni aṭṭha nibbidāpaṭipassaddhiñāṇāni.

Katamāni ekavīsati vimuttisukhe ñāṇāni? Sotāpattimaggena sakkāyaditṭhiyā pahīnattā samucchinnattā uppajjati vimuttisukhe ñāṇaṃ, vicikicchāya pahīnattā samucchinnattā uppajjati vimuttisukhe ñāṇaṃ, silabbataparāmāsassa . . . pe . . . diṭṭhānusayassa vicikicchānusayassa pahīnattā samucchinnattā uppajjati vimuttisukhe ñāṇaṃ; sakadāgāmi maggena oḷārikassa kāmarāgasaññojanassa . . . pe . . . paṭighasaññojanassa oḷārikassa kāmarāgānusayassa paṭighānusayassa pahīnattā samucchinnattā

uppajjati vimuttisukhe ñāṇaṃ; anāgāmi maggena anusa-
 hagatassa kāmarāgasaññojanassa . . . pe . . . paṭigha-
 saññojanassa anusahagatassa kāmarāgānusayassa paṭi-
 ghānusayassa pahinattā samucchinnattā uppajjati vimutti-
 sukhe ñāṇaṃ; Arahattamaggena rūparāgassa arūparāgassa
 mānassa uddhaccassa avijjāya mānānusayassa bhava-
 rāgānusayassa avijjānusayassa pahinattā samucchinnattā
 uppajjati vimuttisukhe ñāṇaṃ. Imāni ekavīsati vimutti-
 sukhe ñāṇāni. Soḷasavatthukaṃ ānāpānasatisamādhim
 bhāvayato samādhikāni imāni dve ñāṇasatāni uppajjan-
 tīti.

Ānāpānakathā samattā.

RETURN CIRCULATION DEPARTMENT
TO → 202 Main Library

LOAN PERIOD 1
HOME USE

2	3
4	6

ALL BOOKS MAY BE RECALLED AFTER 7 DAYS
 Renewals and Recharges may be made 4 days prior to the due date.
 Books may be Renewed by calling 642-3405

DUE AS STAMPED BELOW

OCT 04 1997

RECEIVED

OCT 04 1996

CIRCULATION DEPT.

OCT 18 1997

JUL 05 2006

MAY 22 2002

FEB 02 2008

UNIVERSITY OF CALIFORNIA, BERKELEY
 BERKELEY, CA 94720

FORM NO. DD6

®s

M162783

214
4814
104
156

THE UNIVERSITY OF CALIFORNIA LIBRARY

GENERAL LIBRARY - U.C. BERKELEY



8000735668

